

IONOREGULATION IN *DAPHNIA MAGNA*; MECHANISMS OF MAJOR ION TOXICITY  
IN ADULTS AND PHYSIOLOGY OF IONOREGULATION IN JUVENILES

MSc. Thesis – C. Morris; McMaster University – Department of Biology

IONOREGULATION IN *DAPHNIA MAGNA*; MECHANISMS OF MAJOR ION TOXICITY  
IN ADULTS AND PHYSIOLOGY OF IONOREGULATION IN JUVENILES

CAROLYN MORRIS

A Thesis

Submitted to the School of Graduate Studies

In Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for the Degree

Master of Science

McMaster University

© Copyright by Carolyn Morris, July 2020

MASTER OF SCIENCE (2020)

MCMASTER UNIVERSITY

Department of Biology

Hamilton, Ontario

TITLE: Ionoregulation in *Daphnia magna*; Mechanisms of Major Ion Toxicity in Adults and Physiology of Ionoregulation in Juveniles.

AUTHOR: Carolyn Morris

SUPERVISOR: Dr. Michael J. O'Donnell

NUMBER OF PAGES: xvii, 201

## ABSTRACT

Elevations in major ions (sodium ( $\text{Na}^+$ ), potassium ( $\text{K}^+$ ), calcium ( $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ ) and magnesium ( $\text{Mg}^{2+}$ ) cations paired with chloride ( $\text{Cl}^-$ ), sulphate ( $\text{SO}_4^{2-}$ ) and (bi)carbonate ( $\text{HCO}_3^-/\text{CO}_3^{2-}$ ) anions) in freshwater environments through anthropogenic activities cause physiological disturbances in freshwater animals. Because these animals are adapted for active ion uptake to combat passive ion loss to the external environment, increases in ambient major ion concentrations can alter ionoregulation. There has been a concerted research effort into toxicity of major ions and the development of predictive models, which require extensive physiological data, to support the development of comprehensive regulations surrounding pollution by major ions. The branchiopod crustacean, *Daphnia magna* has been the focus of many of these toxicological studies. The physiological effects of elevated ambient major ion concentrations in adults were investigated. Transepithelial potential (TEP) and hemolymph ion concentrations were altered in animals exposed to elevated ion concentrations approaching previously described LC50 values. These changes in TEP and hemolymph ion concentrations are indicative of physiological disturbance and may be indicators of toxicity. Diffusional gradients and active ion pumps were found to contribute to TEP in *D. magna*, unlike in freshwater fish. Notable differences between adult and juvenile *D. magna* in sensitivity to ionic composition of the water and ionoregulation have been described. These differences suggest that both juveniles and adults should be considered in studies focused on monitoring major ion pollution. Ion transport through the nuchal organ in embryo and neonate *D. magna* was directly measured. Influx of  $\text{Na}^+$  and efflux of  $\text{NH}_4^+$ ,  $\text{H}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  was observed.  $\text{K}^+$  flux is dependent on developmental stage. The results from the evaluation of the physiological effects of increased ambient major ions in adults and mechanisms of ion transport in juveniles will aid in establishing environmental regulations for major ions in aquatic ecosystems.



## ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

There have been many influential people that have guided me throughout the past two years, each of which has taught me invaluable lessons that I will carry with me throughout my future professional and personal endeavours.

Dr. Michael O'Donnell, I would like to express my sincerest gratitude for your generosity of your time and knowledge and your unwavering support. I learned more from you in two years than I thought possible. Thank you for introducing me to research and the opportunity to work in the O'Donnell lab. Your guidance both in and out of the lab was very much appreciated.

Dr. Joanna Wilson, thank you for your mentorship and contribution to my thesis. I am grateful for your advice which has been integral to, not only my research but also my professional development.

Dr. Chris Wood, thank you for your guidance in my research thus far and your continuous support as we embark on the next academic endeavour. I am very grateful for the opportunity.

Dr. Dennis Kolsov, you bring so much passion into the lab, it is contagious. Thank you for always finding the time to help in many aspects of my development as a future scientist.

Dr. Erin Leonard, your generosity, friendship and mentorship has led me to the decision to pursue future graduate studies which I appreciate immensely.

Dr. Cayleih Robertson, your positivity, reassurance and daily walks have allowed me to gain a wider perspective and I am very grateful for your friendship.

Sam Lau, Nick Luymes, and Oliver Wearing, you are the most caring and fun-loving group of friends I could have ever asked for throughout graduate school and beyond. Thank you.

Claire West, one million thank yous for your fun and loyal friendship. Rennie, my sweet husky pup, and I simply could not have done any of it without you.

Mom and Dad, I can not begin to express my gratitude for the opportunities, continuous encouragement and love you continue to provide.

To my brother and best friend Aaron, thank you could never be enough.

To my partner Damien, your love and support has been unparalleled, and I am forever grateful.

To each of the people above and more, you have been instrumental in this process and I sincerely thank you.

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

<b>Chapter 1 .....</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>GENERAL INTRODUCTION .....</b>	<b>1</b>
Ionoregulation by Freshwater Animals .....	1
Salinization of Freshwater Ecosystems .....	1
The effect of salinization of freshwater systems on freshwater crustaceans .....	5
<i>Daphnia magna</i> as a toxicology model .....	6
Osmoregulation in <i>Daphnia magna</i> .....	8
Ionoregulation of juvenile <i>Daphnia magna</i> .....	9
Thesis Objectives .....	12
Significance of Research .....	13
<b>REFERENCES .....</b>	<b>14</b>
<b>FIGURES .....</b>	<b>24</b>
<b>Chapter 2 .....</b>	<b>32</b>
<b>ALTERATIONS IN HEMOLYMPH ION CONCENTRATIONS AND PH IN ADULT DAPHNIA MAGNA IN RESPONSE TO ELEVATIONS IN MAJOR ION CONCENTRATIONS IN FRESHWATER .....</b>	<b>32</b>
<b>ABSTRACT .....</b>	<b>33</b>
<b>INTRODUCTION .....</b>	<b>34</b>
<b>MATERIALS AND METHODS .....</b>	<b>37</b>
Rearing <i>Daphnia magna</i> .....	37
Test water preparation .....	37
Hemolymph sampling and measurement of ion concentration .....	38
Statistics .....	39
<b>RESULTS .....</b>	<b>40</b>
Elevation in hemolymph [K <sup>+</sup> ] is irreversible when ambient [K <sup>+</sup> ] exceeds 5mM KCl .....	40
Elevation in hemolymph [Na <sup>+</sup> ] is irreversible when ambient [Na <sup>+</sup> ] exceeds 20mM NaCl .....	40
Higher freshwater [NaCl] mitigates the impact of elevated freshwater [KCl] on hemolymph [K <sup>+</sup> ] and lower freshwater [NaCl] exacerbates the impact of elevated freshwater [KCl] on hemolymph [K <sup>+</sup> ] .....	41
High [NaCl] .....	41
Low [NaCl] .....	42
Increase in ambient [KCl] causes elevations in both hemolymph [K <sup>+</sup> ] and [Na <sup>+</sup> ] .....	43
The increase in hemolymph [Na <sup>+</sup> ] in <i>Daphnia</i> exposed to elevated freshwater [NaCl] is altered by freshwater [Ca <sup>2+</sup> ] .....	44
Effects of anions and ambient [CaSO <sub>4</sub> ] on increases in hemolymph [Na <sup>+</sup> ] elevations in <i>Daphnia</i> exposed to elevated freshwater [NaCl] .....	44
Hemolymph [Cl <sup>-</sup> ] increases with increased ambient [NaCl] .....	45
Effects of increased ambient KCl and NaCl on hemolymph pH .....	46
Hemolymph [K <sup>+</sup> ] elevation is due to [KCl] and hemolymph [Na <sup>+</sup> ] elevation is due to [NaCl] not to an increase in osmolality .....	47
<b>DISCUSSION .....</b>	<b>47</b>
Hemolymph [Na <sup>+</sup> ] and [K <sup>+</sup> ] increase in response to increases in water [Na <sup>+</sup> ] and [K <sup>+</sup> ] .....	48
Effects of the conjugate anion on the responses to increased cation concentrations in the water .....	49

Some Cations Protect Against Elevations of Other Cations in Hemolymph .....	50
Acid-base regulation in response to increased ambient KCl and NaCl.....	52
<b>CONCLUSION .....</b>	<b>53</b>
<b>REFERENCES .....</b>	<b>54</b>
<b>TABLES .....</b>	<b>60</b>
<b>FIGURES .....</b>	<b>62</b>
<b>SUPPLEMENTARY MATERIAL .....</b>	<b>81</b>
<b>Chapter 3 .....</b>	<b>87</b>
<b>TRANSEPIHELIAL PONTAL (TEP) RESPONSES TO INCREASED AMBIENT CONCENTRATIONS OF MAJOR IONS IN ADULT <i>DAPHNIA MAGNA</i>.....</b>	<b>87</b>
<b>ABSTRACT .....</b>	<b>88</b>
<b>INTRODUCTION .....</b>	<b>89</b>
<b>METHODS.....</b>	<b>92</b>
Rearing <i>Daphnia magna</i> .....	92
Transepithelial potential measurements .....	92
Experimental solutions.....	93
Statistics .....	96
<b>RESULTS .....</b>	<b>96</b>
Effects of Metabolic Inhibitors and Physiological Saline on TEP .....	97
Effects of K <sup>+</sup> on TEP .....	97
Effects of Na <sup>+</sup> on TEP .....	98
Effects of Ca <sup>2+</sup> on TEP .....	98
Effects of Mg <sup>2+</sup> on TEP .....	99
Effects of Cl <sup>-</sup> on TEP .....	99
The Effect of K <sup>+</sup> , Na <sup>+</sup> and Cl <sup>-</sup> in the presence of a metabolic inhibitor on TEP.....	100
Ion transport inhibitors .....	100
<b>DISCUSSION.....</b>	<b>101</b>
ATP-Dependent Pumps Contribute to TEP .....	101
Diffusional gradients .....	103
Anion Contribution to TEP.....	105
<b>CONCLUSION .....</b>	<b>106</b>
<b>REFERENCES .....</b>	<b>108</b>
<b>TABLES .....</b>	<b>114</b>
<b>FIGURES .....</b>	<b>115</b>
<b>SUPPLEMENTARY MATERIAL .....</b>	<b>131</b>
<b>Chapter 4 .....</b>	<b>133</b>
<b>MULTIPLE FUNCTIONS OF ION TRANSPORT BY THE NUCHAL ORGAN IN EMBRYOS AND NEONATES OF THE FRESHWATER BRANCHIOPOD CRUSTACEAN, <i>DAPHNIA MAGNA</i> .....</b>	<b>133</b>
<b>ABSTRACT .....</b>	<b>134</b>

<b>INTRODUCTION .....</b>	<b>135</b>
<b>MATERIALS AND METHODS.....</b>	<b>137</b>
<i>Daphnia</i> culture.....	137
SIET measurements.....	138
Measurements of brood chamber ion concentrations .....	142
Statistics .....	143
<b>RESULTS .....</b>	<b>143</b>
Na <sup>+</sup> influx at the nuchal organ of embryos and neonates .....	143
K <sup>+</sup> fluxes at the nuchal organ.....	144
Cl <sup>-</sup> efflux at the nuchal organ of embryos and neonates.....	145
H <sup>+</sup> efflux at the nuchal organ.....	146
NH <sub>4</sub> <sup>+</sup> efflux at the nuchal organ.....	147
Ca <sup>2+</sup> transport across the of body surface and nuchal organ of embryos and neonates .....	147
Ion concentrations in the brood chamber .....	148
<b>DISCUSSION.....</b>	<b>149</b>
Contribution of Na <sup>+</sup> influx at the nuchal organ to ionoregulation .....	149
Roles of the nuchal organ in acid-base balance and nitrogen excretion.....	151
Transport of K <sup>+</sup> and Cl <sup>-</sup> across the nuchal organ.....	153
Influx of Ca <sup>2+</sup> across the body surface in neonates .....	154
Maternal provisioning of ions .....	155
<b>APPENDIX .....</b>	<b>157</b>
<b>REFERENCES .....</b>	<b>158</b>
<b>Supplementary Material .....</b>	<b>175</b>
<b>Chapter 5 .....</b>	<b>178</b>
<b>GENERAL DISCUSSION.....</b>	<b>178</b>
Summary of Findings .....	178
Ionoregulation in <i>D. magna</i> .....	180
Binary salts and ionoregulation in adult <i>D. magna</i> . .....	183
The Effect of the Conjugate Anion in Major Ion Toxicity.....	186
Acid-Base Regulation in <i>D. magna</i> .....	187
Life history and provisioning of ions.....	189
Future Directions.....	190
<b>REFERENCES .....</b>	<b>193</b>
<b>APPENDIX .....</b>	<b>198</b>

**TABLE OF TABLES**

Table 2-1. 48h LC50 values for *Ceriodaphnia dubia* (Mount et al., 2016). .....60

Table 2-2 Preparation of Moderately Hard Reconstituted Synthetic Freshwater.....61

Table 3-1. Measured Hemolymph Ion Concentration and Osmolality .....114

**TABLE OF FIGURES**

Figure 1-1 Hemolymph collection from *Daphnia magna* in air after blotting dry with filter paper. Micropipette is inserted near the heart (hemocoel sac) and filled with hemolymph via capillary action. ....25

Figure 1-2 Analysis of hemolymph ion concentrations using ion selective microelectrodes. Set up shows calibration droplets under paraffin oil, hemolymph sample, ion selective electrode and reference electrode and data acquisition system.....27

Figure 1-3. Transepithelial potential set up. Bath electrode acts as the reference electrode, the impaling electrode is inserted into the hemocoel. The bath water solution is changed through a push-pull perfusion. ....29

Figure 1-4. Life stages of *Daphnia magna* and Na<sup>+</sup> influx at the site of the nuchal organ measured by SIET. Ion concentration gradients are measured in the unstirred layer near the surface of the nuchal organ. The microelectrode is moved from a position within 5µm of the organ surface to a position 50µm further away. Na<sup>+</sup> concentration is measured at the inner and outer limits of microelectrode excursion and the resulting concentration difference is the used to estimate Na<sup>+</sup> flux. ....31

Figure 2-1. Effects of varying KCl concentration in DHTW on hemolymph K<sup>+</sup> concentration ([K<sup>+</sup>]<sub>hemolymph</sub>) of *Daphnia magna* (mean ± SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test). (A) 1mM KCl (N = 9-15 per time) (B) 2mM KCl (N = 6-16) (C) 3mM KCl (N = 6-18) (D) 5mM KCl (N = 6-18) (E) 10mM KCl (N = 10-15). Skull icon indicates mortality of all remaining animals between 4h and 24h. (F) 20mM KCl, (N = 7-12). Skull icon indicates mortality of all remaining animals by 3h.63

Figure 2-2. Effect of varying NaCl concentration in DHTW on hemolymph Na<sup>+</sup> concentration ([Na<sup>+</sup>]<sub>hemolymph</sub>) of *Daphnia magna* (mean ± SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test). (A) 10mM NaCl (N = 6-8 per time) (B) 15mM NaCl (N = 6-8) (C) 20mM NaCl (N = 6-7) (D) 30mM NaCl (N = 6-14)....65

Figure 2-3. Effect of varying KCl concentration in water containing 10mM NaCl on hemolymph K<sup>+</sup> concentration ([K<sup>+</sup>]<sub>hemolymph</sub>) of *Daphnia magna* (mean ± SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (One Way ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test). Dotted line represents data from Figure 1 (D, E, and F) displayed for ease of comparison. Points labelled with an asterisk differ significantly between treatments (Two Way ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test) (A) 5mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N= 7-10 per time) (B) 10mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7-10) (C) 20mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7-10).....67

Figure 2-4. Effect of varying KCl concentration in water containing 0.1mM NaCl on hemolymph K<sup>+</sup> concentration([K<sup>+</sup>]<sub>hemolymph</sub>) in *Daphnia magna* (mean ± SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test). Dotted line represents data from Figure 1(A, B, C and D) displayed for ease of comparison. Points labelled

with an asterisk differ significantly between treatments (Two Way ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test) (A) 1mM KCl + 0.1mM NaCl (N = 7-10 per time) (B) 2mM KCl + 0.1mM NaCl (N = 7-10) (C) 3mM KCl + 0.1mM NaCl (N = 7-10) (D) 5mM KCl + 0.1mM NaCl (N = 6-13).....69

Figure 2-5. (A) Hemolymph  $[K^+]$  in response to control (N = 9), 5mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7), 10mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7), and 20mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 11) at 24h. (B) Hemolymph  $[Na^+]$  in response to control (N = 8), 5mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7), 10mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 11), and 20mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7) at 24h. Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (One-way ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test). .....71

Figure 2-6. Effect of low (0.04mM)  $Ca^{2+}$  concentration (as  $CaSO_4$ ) on hemolymph  $[Na^+]$  ( $[Na^+]_{hemolymph}$ ) over time. Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test). Dotted lines represent data from Figure 2 (C and D) displayed for ease of comparison. Points labelled with an asterisk differ significantly between treatments (Two Way ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test) (A) 20mM NaCl + 0.04mM  $Ca^{2+}$  (N = 6-9 per time point). (B) 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM  $Ca^{2+}$  (N = 5-14). ...73

Figure 2-7. Effects of solutions of  $Na^+$  made with  $Cl^-$ ,  $HCO_3^-$  or  $SO_4^{2-}$  as the accompanying anion in low (0.04mM) and control (0.4mM)  $CaSO_4$  concentrations on hemolymph  $[Na^+]$  at 48h. Point labeled with an asterisk differ significantly (Unpaired t-test). (A) 20mM NaCl + 0.04mM  $[CaSO_4]$  (N = 8), 20mM NaCl + 0.4mM  $[CaSO_4]$  (N=8), 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM  $[CaSO_4]$  (N=8), 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM  $[CaSO_4]$  (N=9). (B) 10mM  $Na_2SO_4$  + 0.04mM  $[CaSO_4]$  (N = 7), 10mM  $Na_2SO_4$  + 0.4mM  $[CaSO_4]$  (N = 9), 20 mM  $Na_2SO_4$  + 0.4mM  $[CaSO_4]$  (N = 8). (C) 15mM  $NaHCO_3$  + 0.04mM  $[CaSO_4]$  (N = 14), 15mM  $NaHCO_3$  + 0.4mM  $[CaSO_4]$  (N = 8), 20mM  $NaHCO_3$  + 0.04mM  $[CaSO_4]$  (N = 15), 20mM  $NaHCO_3$  + 0.4mM  $[CaSO_4]$  (N = 9). .....75

Figure 2-8. Effects of high ambient KCl and NaCl on hemolymph  $[Cl^-]$  ( $[Cl^-]_{hemolymph}$ ) over time (mean  $\pm$  SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test). (A) 10mM KCl (N = 7-17). (B) 30mM NaCl (N = 6-15). Skull icon indicates mortality of all remaining animals between 5h - 24h. ....77

Figure 2-9. Hemolymph pH ( $pH_{hemolymph}$ ) in response to increased ambient  $[KCl]$  and  $[NaCl]$  (mean  $\pm$  SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test). Dotted lines in panels C and D represent data from Figure 9 (A and B) displayed for ease of comparison. (A) 10mM KCl (N = 6-10). (B) 10mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N=7-9). (C) 30mM NaCl (N = 6-13). (D) 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM  $Ca_2SO_4$  (N=9-23). Skull icon indicates mortality of all remaining animals between 4h and 24h.....79

Figure 2-10. Effects of varying  $[mannitol]$  on hemolymph  $[K^+]$  and hemolymph  $[Na^+]$  at 0 and 48h. Differences in  $[Na^+]$  or  $[K^+]$  between 0 and 48 h for any of the mannitol concentrations tested were not significant (One way ANOVA with Tukey’s multiple comparison test). (A) 50mM mannitol 0h (N = 13), 50mM mannitol 48h (N = 8). 75mM mannitol 0h (N = 9), 75mM mannitol 48h (N = 9). 100mM mannitol 0h (N = 11), 100mM mannitol 48h (N = 8). (B) 50mM

mannitol 0h (N = 8), 50mM mannitol 48h (N = 6). 75mM mannitol 0h (N = 9) 75mM mannitol 48h (N = 5) 100mM mannitol 0h (N = 10), 100mM mannitol 48h (N = 6). .....81

Figure 3-1. Effects of metabolic inhibitors and physiological saline on TEP. (A) TEP in Dechlorinated Hamilton Tap Water (DHTW) before (as control) and after perfusion with 1mM NaCN in DHTW. (B) TEP in DHTW before and after perfusion with 1mM NaCN + 1mM Iodoacetate in DHTW. (C) TEP in DHTW before and after perfusion with 1mM 2,4, dinitrophenol in DHTW. (D) TEP in DHTW before and after perfusion with physiological saline (36mM NaCl, 13mM NaHCO<sub>3</sub>, 1mM C<sub>2</sub>H<sub>5</sub>NaO<sub>4</sub>S, 0.7mM CaCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.3mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 4mM mannitol). N = 8 (A, B); N= 6 (C, D). Asterisks (\*) denote significant differences (P < 0.05)..116

Figure 3-2. Changes in TEP in response to 5 concentrations (25%, 50%, 100%, 200% and 400% of the LC50) of KCl, K<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> and KHCO<sub>3</sub>. Dotted lines indicate corresponding LC50 values. (A) KCl (1.25mM, 2.5mM, 5mM, 10mM, 20mM) N=6. (B) K<sub>2</sub>SO (0.875mM, 1.75mM, 3.5mM, 7mM, 14mM) N=5. (C) KHCO<sub>3</sub> (1.25mM, 2.5mM, 5mM, 10mM, 20mM) N=6.....118

Figure 3-3. Changes in TEP in response to 5 concentrations (25%, 50%, 100%, 200% and 400% of the LC50) of NaCl, Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> and NaHCO<sub>3</sub>. Dotted lines indicate corresponding LC50 values. (A) NaCl (7.5mM, 15mM, 30mM, 60mM, 120mM) N=6. (B) Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> (6.25mM, 12.5mM, 25mM, 50mM, 100mM) N=6. (C) NaHCO<sub>3</sub> (3mM, 6mM, 12mM, 24mM, 48mM) N=6. ....120

Figure 3-4. Changes in TEP in response to 5 concentrations of CaCl<sub>2</sub> and CaSO<sub>4</sub>. Concentrations of 25%, 50%, 100%, 200% and 400% of the LC50 were used for CaCl<sub>2</sub>; dotted line indicates LC50 value for CaCl<sub>2</sub>. 5 concentrations of CaSO<sub>4</sub> at or below the dissolution limit (dotted line) were used for CaSO<sub>4</sub>. (A) CaCl<sub>2</sub> (3.75mM, 7.5mM, 15mM, 30mM, 60mM) N=6. (B) CaSO<sub>4</sub> (1mM, 2mM, 4mM, 8mM, 16mM) N=6. ....122

Figure 3-5. Changes in TEP in response to 5 (25%, 50%, 100%, 200% and 400% of the LC50) concentrations of MgCl<sub>2</sub> and MgSO<sub>4</sub>. Dotted vertical lines indicate corresponding LC50 values. (A) MgCl<sub>2</sub> (2.5mM, 5mM, 10mM, 20mM, 40mM) N=6. (B) CaSO<sub>4</sub> (4.25mM, 8.5mM, 17mM, 34mM, 68mM) N=6.....124

Figure 3-6. Changes in TEP in response to 1mM and 10mM of choline Cl<sup>-</sup>, NMDG-Cl<sup>-</sup> and NMDG-SO<sub>4</sub>. (A) choline Cl<sup>-</sup> N=6. (B) NMDG-Cl<sup>-</sup> N=6. (C) NMDG-SO<sub>4</sub> N=8. Bars labeled with the same letter do not differ significantly.....126

Figure 3-7. The effect of CN<sup>-</sup> and K<sup>+</sup>, Na<sup>+</sup> or Cl<sup>-</sup> on TEP in *Daphnia magna*. Bars labeled with the same letter do not differ significantly. (A) 1mM NaCN, 1mM NaCN + 1mM KCl, 1mM NaCN + 10mM KCl. [Cl<sup>-</sup>] and pH were kept constant using N-Methyl-D- Glucamine titrated with HCl. N=7. (B) 1mM NaCN, 1mM NaCN + 10mM Na<sup>+</sup>. [Cl<sup>-</sup>] and pH were kept constant using N-Methyl-D- Glucamine titrated with HCl. N=7. (C) 1mM NaCN, 1mM NaCN + 1mM NMDG-Cl<sup>-</sup>, 1mM NaCN + 10mM NMDG-Cl<sup>-</sup>. N=6.....128

Figure 3-8. The effects of ion transporter inhibitors on TEP in *D. magna*. Bars labeled with the same letter do not differ significantly. (A) 1mM Ouabain. N=7. (B) 1mM BaCl<sub>2</sub>. N=7. (C) 1mM DPC. N=7. (D) 1mM DIDS. N=6.....130



Figure 4-1. The nuchal organ in *Daphnia magna* (A) embryos and (B) neonates. The preparations were stained with 1% silver nitrate solution to enhance visibility of the nuchal organ. (C) Voltage differences measured with a Na<sup>+</sup>-selective microelectrode positioned at 14 locations over or near the nuchal organ. The tip of each arrow indicates the location of the microelectrode tip at the inner excursion limit during measurements by SIET. The length of each arrow corresponds to the voltage difference between inner and outer excursion limits when the microelectrode was moved orthogonal to the tissue surface from the inner excursion limit to a position 50 μm further away. The outline of the nuchal organ is indicated by the white horizontal bracket. .... 164

Figure 4-2. Na<sup>+</sup> fluxes (mean ± s.e.m.) at the nuchal organ of embryos (N=10) and neonates (N=7) measured at 3 minute intervals. In this and all subsequent figures, negative values correspond to influx and positive values correspond to efflux (*i.e.* from nuchal organ to water). .... 166

Figure 4-3. Na<sup>+</sup> flux at the nuchal organ of embryos as a function of water Na<sup>+</sup> concentration. Each point shows the mean ± s.e.m. for N=6 embryos. The water contained NaCl at the indicated concentration plus 0.5 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> CaCl<sub>2</sub>. The solid line represents the fit to the Michaelis–Menten equation by non-linear regression analysis..... 168

Figure 4-4. A) K<sup>+</sup> fluxes (mean ± s.e.m.) at the nuchal organ of embryos (N=8) and neonates (N=8) measured at 3 minute intervals. B) Mean Cl<sup>-</sup> fluxes at the nuchal organ of embryos and neonates measured at 3 minute intervals with microelectrodes based on Cl<sup>-</sup> Ionophore I, cocktail A. N=10 embryos, N=12 neonates. Error bars (s.e.m.) for some points omitted for clarity. C) Mean Cl<sup>-</sup> fluxes at the nuchal organ of embryos and neonates with solid-state Cl<sup>-</sup> microelectrodes. N=5 embryos, N=7 neonates. Error bars (s.e.m.) for some points omitted for clarity. D) H<sup>+</sup> fluxes (mean ± s.e.m.) at the nuchal organ of embryos (N=10) and neonates (N=9) measured at 3 minute intervals. E) NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> fluxes (mean ± s.e.m.) measured at 3 minute intervals at the nuchal organ of embryos (N=8), neonates <1 h post emergence (N=6) and neonates >2h post emergence (N=10). The asterisk denotes a significant difference between flux at the indicated time point relative to that at 3 min (2-way repeated measures ANOVA followed by Sidak's multiple comparisons test). F) Ca<sup>2+</sup> fluxes (mean ± s.e.m.) at the nuchal organ of embryos (N=7) and neonates (N=8) measured at 3 minute intervals..... 170

Figure 4-5. Ion concentrations and pH (mean ± s.e.m.) in the brood chamber (BC) of adult *Daphnia* with no eggs, with eggs, or with embryos. Ion concentrations and pH were measured in DHTW in the bath > 1 mm away from the *Daphnia* and compared with those measured when the ion-selective microelectrode tip was positioned within the brood chamber. Asterisks between bars linked by square brackets indicate significant differences in means as measured by a paired t-test. The numbers of animals in each condition are indicated within parentheses in each bar. 172

Figure 4-6. Schematic diagram summarizing ion fluxes across the nuchal organ and body surface of *Daphnia magna* (A) embryos and (B) neonates. The nuchal organ is the site of influx of Na<sup>+</sup> and efflux of H<sup>+</sup>, NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup>. Transport of these ions across the carapace or dorsal ridge is negligible. The nuchal organ is also the site of K<sup>+</sup> efflux in embryos and K<sup>+</sup> influx in neonates.

Ca<sup>2+</sup> transport across the body surface and nuchal organ is negligible in embryos, but there is  
influx of Ca<sup>2+</sup> across the body surface in neonates.....174

## LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

$[ion]_i$	Ion activity in the extracellular fluid of organism mM
$[ion]_o$	Ion activity in external water in mM
$[ion]_{sample}$	Ion concentration of the hemolymph sample
°C	Degrees Celsius
$\Delta V$	Change in voltage
ANCOVA	Analysis of covariance
ANOVA	Analysis of variance
Ba	Barium
C	Concentration
Ca	Calcium
Cl	Chloride
CN	Cyanide
DHTW	Dechlorinated Hamilton tap water
$D_I$	Diffusion coefficient
DIDS	4,4,' diisothiocyano-2,2'-stilbenedisulfonic acid
DL	Dissolution limit
DMSO	Dimethylsulfoxide
DNP	2,4, -dinitrophenol
DPC	Diphenylamine-2-carboxylic acid
EPRI	Electric Power Research Institute
$F$	Faraday constant ( $9.649 \times 10^4$ Columb per mole)

GHK Equation	Goldman-Hodgkin Katz Equation
h	Hour
HCO <sub>3</sub> /CO <sub>3</sub>	(Bi)carbonate
IAA	Iodoacetic acid
J <sub>I</sub>	Net flux of ion in pmol cm <sup>-2</sup> s <sup>-1</sup>
K	Potassium
L	Litre
LC50	Median lethal concentration
Mg	Magnesium
mg l <sup>-1</sup>	Milligram per litre
MIT	Multi-ion toxicity model
mmol/L	Millimole per litre
mV	Millivolts
N	Sample size
Na	Sodium
pH	Negative log of the hydrogen ion concentration
<i>p</i> <sub>ion</sub>	Permeability of subscripted ion in meters per second
R	Universal gas constant which is 8.314 joules/mole/ °K
r <sup>2</sup>	Coefficient of determination
S	Slope
SEM	Standard error of the mean
SIET	Scanning ion-selective electrode technique
SO <sub>4</sub>	Sulphate

$T$	Absolute temperature in °K (temperature in °C+273)
TEP	Transepithelial potential in volts
$\mu\text{m}$	micrometer

## **THESIS ORGANIZATION AND FORMAT**

This thesis is organized in a sandwich format and consists of 5 chapters. Chapter 1 is a general introduction outlining the background information and the objectives of the research. Chapters 2 and 3 are manuscripts that have been prepared for submission to peer-reviewed journals and Chapter 4 has been published in a peer-reviewed journal. The final chapter is a general discussion that summarizes the main findings in the context of the current body of literature and proposes future directions for this research.

### **CHAPTER 1**

### **GENERAL INTRODUCTION**

### **CHAPTER 2**

### **ALTERATIONS IN HEMOLYMPH ION CONCENTRATIONS AND PH IN ADULT *DAPHNIA* *MAGNA* IN RESPONSE TO ELEVATIONS IN MAJOR ION CONCENTRATIONS IN FRESHWATER**

Authors: Carolyn Morris, Michael Sakarya, Odelia Koh and Michael J. O'Donnell

Contributions: CM performed all experiments, analyzed all data, and drafted the chapter under the supervision of MJO. MS and OK were supervised by CM and MJO and contributed some of the experimental data.

Status: to be submitted to a peer-reviewed journal

Journal: *Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry*

**CHAPTER 3**

**TRANSEPITHELIAL POTENTIAL (TEP) RESPONSES  
TO INCREASED AMBIENT CONCENTRATIONS OF  
MAJOR IONS IN ADULT *DAPHNIA MAGNA***

Authors: Carolyn Morris and Michael O'Donnell

Status: to be submitted to industry partner (EPRI) prior to being  
submitted to a peer-reviewed journal

**CHAPTER 4**

**MULTIPLE FUNCTIONS OF ION TRANSPORT BY THE  
NUCHAL ORGAN IN EMBRYOS AND NEONATES OF  
THE FRESHWATER BRANCHIOPOD CRUSTACEAN,  
*DAPHNIA MAGNA***

Authors: Carolyn Morris and Michael O'Donnell

Status: Published October 2019

Contributions: CM and MJO performed all experiments,  
analyzed all data, and drafted the chapter.

Journal: *Journal of Experimental Biology*  
doi:10.1242/jeb.211128

**CHAPTER 5**

**GENERAL DISCUSSION**

## Chapter 1

### GENERAL INTRODUCTION

#### *Ionoregulation by Freshwater Animals*

Animals living in a hypo-osmotic medium face osmotic influx of water and diffusive loss of salts to the external environment (Hazon et al., 2012; Aladin and Potts, 1995; Larsen et al., 2014). To combat this overhydration and passive ion loss while minimizing the expenditure of energy, hyper-regulators employ active ion uptake, have lower permeability of the body wall to ions and water, decreased oral or anal drinking, and increased rate of urine production (Potts and Parry 1964; Rudy 1967; Fox 1952; Robertson 1960; Lockwood 1976, 1977; Mantel and Farmer 1983).

#### *Salinization of Freshwater Ecosystems*

Salinization of freshwater environments is of growing concern (Cañedo-Argüelles et al., 2013; Findlay and Kelly, 2011; Goodfellow et al., 2000; Herbert et al., 2015). The global contamination by major ions (sodium ( $\text{Na}^+$ ), potassium ( $\text{K}^+$ ), calcium ( $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ ) and magnesium ( $\text{Mg}^{2+}$ ) cations paired with chloride ( $\text{Cl}^-$ ), sulphate ( $\text{SO}_4^{2-}$ ) and (bi)carbonate ( $\text{HCO}_3^-/\text{CO}_3^{2-}$ ) anions) of freshwater poses a threat to function, structure and biodiversity of aquatic ecosystems (Abbaspour et al., 2012; Balushkina et al., 2009; Carrasco and Perissinotto, 2012; Mirabdullayev et al., 2004; Velasco et al., 2006; Cañedo-Argüelles et al., 2013; Findlay and Kelly, 2011; Goodfellow et al., 2000; Herbert et al., 2015). Although major ions are critical for physiological functions, alterations of ion concentrations within hypo-osmotic habitats cause osmoregulatory



stress and disturbance to hydromineral homeostasis in freshwater animals. Rock weathering and saline groundwater contribute to salts that are naturally found in freshwater (Schuler et al., 2019). However, over the last two decades, focus has been placed on anthropogenic activities that introduce increased concentrations of major ions in freshwater systems. These activities include irrigation runoff from agriculture (Smedema & Shiati, 2002), saline oil-field discharges (Boelter, Lamming, Farag & Bergman, 1992), road de-icing salt application (Findlay and Kelly, 2011), mountain-top coal mining (Pond et al., 2008), and fracking fluid spills (Blewett et al., 2017). A varying level of risk is introduced by each of these activities, as they deposit different ion species, concentrations and combinations (Mount et al., 2016). For example, the dominant ions associated with road de-icing are  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{Cl}^-$ ,  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Mg}^{2+}$  (Forman and Alexander, 1998; Kaushal et al., 2005; Kelting et al., 2012) whereas, the dominant ions associated with mountaintop coal mining are  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Mg}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{HCO}_3^-$  and  $\text{SO}_4^{2-}$  (Griffith et al., 2012).

Salinity fluctuations can be detrimental to the function and biodiversity of aquatic ecosystems (Abbaspour et al., 2012; Balushkina et al., 2009; Carrasco and Perissinotto, 2012; Mirabdullayev et al., 2004; Velasco et al., 2006), but the extent of the impact is not completely understood. There has been a concerted research effort into the toxicological effects of elevations of major ions and their interactions (Cormier and Suter, 2013; Cormier et al., 2013; Erickson et al., 2017; Mount et al., 2016; Pond et al., 2008). Toxicity studies have shown that both acute and chronic exposure to single salts or binary salt mixtures have detrimental effects on many freshwater organisms (Erickson et al., 2017; Mount et al., 2016; Mount et al., 2019). Ionic species and concentrations of ions as well as the ratio of different ions in mixtures in the water have all been described as contributing to major ion toxicity (Erickson et al., 2017; Mount et al., 1997; Mount et al., 2016; Mount et al., 2019). The contribution of cation concentration versus

anion concentration to major ion toxicity has been tested and recently, it has been suggested that the cation plays the largest role in toxicity (Erickson et al., 2017; Mount et al., 2016). Binary salt combinations can produce additive or mitigative effects. For example,  $K^+$  is generally toxic but a simultaneous increase in  $Na^+$  concentration mitigates  $K^+$  toxicity (Mount et al., 2016). The background water composition varies demographically and can influence the effects of increased major ions from anthropogenic activities (Mount et al., 2016).

While some jurisdictions commonly regulate  $Cl^-$  concentration, pollution by major ions (species, concentrations and ion combinations) is not widely regulated (USEPA 1998, USEPA 2016). Although conductivity, total dissolved solids, and total salinity have been suggested as regulatory endpoints, no agreement has been made (USEPA 1998, USEPA 2016). The current regulations are inadequate because they are not ion-specific, vary greatly between regions and lack legal consequences (Schuler et al., 2019). The ability to predict toxicity and other physiological disturbances caused by major ion pollution is lacking as there are gaps in knowledge of the associated physiological mechanisms. Exploring these mechanisms may aid in the creation of effective environmental regulations. The Electric Power Research Institute (EPRI) has developed a predictive toxicity model, the Multi-ion Toxicity (MIT) model, that aims to model the differential toxicity of major ions (EPRI, 2018). Electrical gradients are differentially disturbed by major ions across biological membranes, at the site of ion transport (*e.g.* the gills of freshwater animals), thus disrupting ionoregulation and leading to toxicity and even death. As such, this sophisticated and selective approach has the potential to monitor major ions in aquatic environments. Hemolymph ion regulation is influenced by ion transporting pumps and leak channels which affect transepithelial potential (TEP). The model therefore requires knowledge of hemolymph ion concentrations and is based on the notion that a change in

TEP is predictive of mortality. TEP can be predicted by the Goldman-Hodgkin Katz (GHK) Equation.

Equation:

$$TEP = \frac{RT}{F} \ln \left( \frac{p_k [K^+]_o + p_{Na} [Na^+]_o + p_{Cl} [Cl^-]_i}{p_k [K^+]_i + p_{Na} [Na^+]_i + p_{Cl} [Cl^-]_o} \right)$$

where:

$R$ : universal gas constant, which is 8.314 joules/mole/°K

$T$ : absolute temperature, in °K (*i.e.* Temperature in °C + 273)

$F$ : Faraday constant, which is  $9.649 \times 10^4$  Coulombs per mol

TEP: transepithelial potential, in volts (equivalent to joules per Coulomb)

$p_{ion}$ : permeability for subscripted ion, in meters per second

$[ion]_o$ : ion activity in the external water in mM

$[ion]_i$ : ion activity in the extracellular fluid of the organism (blood plasma or hemolymph)  
in mmol per L

This equation was originally developed to predict cellular membrane potential (Goldman, 1943; Hodgkin and Katz, 1949) and takes into account both monovalent and divalent ions. EPRI has modified the GHK equation to predict TEP across the biological membranes as a proxy of toxicity. The MIT model has been built on electrochemical theory and toxicity data but has had no experimental or physiological validation to date.

***The effect of salinization of freshwater systems on freshwater crustaceans***

Increased salinity in freshwater systems has complex and synergistic effects on freshwater animals. Species richness and diversity decreases in increased salinity (Hart et al., 1991) and several studies measuring endpoints of survival, growth, hemolymph/blood ion concentration and metabolic rate have reported a decrease in individual performance of some freshwater crustacean and fish (Hart et al., 1991; Velasco et al., 2019). When faced with increased salinity, freshwater fish are remarkably better equipped to employ coping mechanisms, including avoidance or tolerance, compared to freshwater crustaceans (Hart et al., 1991). However, crustaceans have been found to initiate molecular changes as well as to alter their behavior, morphology and physiology.

At the molecular level, distinct modification in protein patterns have been identified in copepods (Gonzalez and Bradley, 1994). In daphnids, an increase in heat shock proteins which protect and repair native proteins has been described (Werner and Hinton, 2000), as well as adjustments in internal levels of free amino acids that potentially lower the osmotic gradient between the individual and the external environment (Weider and Hebert., 1987). Increases in aggregation behavior in zooplankton and decreased swimming speed in daphnids are notable behavioral responses to increased salinity (Baillieut and Blust., 1999; Harder 1968). Changes in salinity can lead to modification in gill morphology, particularly in mitochondria rich dark cells found in the gills and digestive system of *Daphnia* (Kikuchi, 1983). It is probable that these dark cells play a significant role in osmoregulation (Grzesiuk and Mikulski, 2006). Respiration rates and ammonium excretion rates in *Daphnia* increase in salinities outside of their optimal range (Arner and Kiovisto, 1993). *Daphnia* exposed to oil-sand process affected water, likely with increased salinity, exhibited increased O<sub>2</sub> consumption and decreased activity and hemoglobin

content (likely by employing macromolecule recycling) (Lari et al., 2017). Among decapod crustaceans, marine lobsters are able to increase their mobility to avoid salinity while freshwater crayfish are not yet known to have this capability (Dufort et al., 2001). Both the rusty crayfish, *Orconectes rusticus*, and the northern clearwater crayfish, *Orconectes propinquus*, showed increased hemolymph  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{Cl}^-$ , free amino acids and osmotic pressure at moderately high salinity (Bazer et al., 2016). Salinity stress is associated with variation in hemolymph parameters, including increased glucose, in crayfish, *Astacus leptodactylus* (Yavuzcan Yildiz et al., 2004).

Overall, individual performance has been found to be lower in a salinity challenge than when faced with other stressors (Velasco et al., 2019). The rate of increased salinity may be faster than animals are able to evolve or adapt (Nielsen et al., 2003), highlighting the need for further regulation of pollution by major ions (Velasco et al., 2019).

### ***Daphnia magna as a toxicology model***

*Daphnia magna*, a branchiopod crustacean in the order Cladocera, is a commonly studied biological model and is used for studies of: phenotypic plasticity, behavior, evolution of reproduction and ecotoxicology (Ebert D., 2005). They are often the focus of toxicology experiments of different endpoints. *Daphnia magna* are an excellent research species because they mature in just a few days, exhibit parthenogenetic reproduction and require simple laboratory care. They are planktonic filter feeders that inhabit rocky freshwater or brackish habitats, including rivers, lakes, and pools along the Atlantic coastline of north-eastern US and northern Eurasia (Ebert D., 2005). They use thoracic appendages to produce a water current for a filtering apparatus and their bodies are enclosed by a shell-like carapace (Ebert D., 2005). The

carapace is largely made of chitin, is hardened by  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and has a double wall, between which hemolymph flows (Ebert D., 2005; Giardini et al., 2015).

Daphnids are able to produce live young through asexual parthenogenesis in which unfertilized eggs are released into the brood chamber, develop into embryos and emerge as free swimming neonates (Mittmann et al., 2014). Female *Daphnia magna* are approximately 5-10 days old when they first hold eggs in their brood chamber and they will produce a clutch of eggs every 4-6 days (Ebert D., 2005). When environmental conditions are unfavorable (*e.g.* increased species competition, reduced food availability, decreased temperature or day length, etc.) and survival is uncertain, daphnids are able to reproduce by a pattern of sexual reproduction termed gametogenesis (Alekseev and Lampert, 2001; Ebert D., 2005). A resting egg called an ephippium is fertilized by an individual male and hatches when environmental conditions have improved (Ebert D., 2005).

Daphnids are extremely sensitive to changes in water chemistry, ionic composition and pollutants, making them an ideal organism to study major ion toxicity. Sensitivity of freshwater species to ionoregulatory toxicants depends on body size and surface area to volume ratio. As such, daphnids are extremely sensitive to acute and chronic exposures to toxicants like copper and silver (Bianchini & Wood, 2002; Grosell et al., 2002). They are more sensitive to environmental toxicants including increased ambient major salt concentrations, than freshwater fish and have been the central focus of toxicity studies and environmental threshold modeling efforts (Erickson et al., 2018; Mount et al., 1997; Mount et al., 2016; EPRI 2018., Tietge et al., 1997). The sensitivity of daphnids will be important in driving new environmental regulations for pollution by major salts so it is critically important that their physiological responses are integrated into models such as the EPRI MIT model.

### ***Osmoregulation in Daphnia magna***

Crustaceans are a diverse group found in a wide range of aquatic environments (Harris and Aladin, 1997). The success of this group lies with their ability to thrive in waters of varying ionic composition and strength. Crustaceans living in salt-water have been described as osmoconformers, maintaining their hemolymph concentration close to that of the environmental water, while crustaceans living in estuarine or freshwater are often referenced as hyperosmoregulators or hypo-osmoregulators (Gilles and Péqueux, 1985; Pequeux, 1995). Ionoregulatory studies have modeled ion transport in salt-transporting epithelia, such as gills in crayfish, crab and shrimp (Kirschner et al., 1973). They employ different osmoregulatory mechanisms to maintain hemolymph ion concentrations mainly through the regulation of internal NaCl concentration (Aladin and Potts, 1995; Bianchini and Wood, 2002; Bianchini and Wood, 2008; Glover et al., 2005; Stobbart et al., 1977). Crustaceans living in freshwater environments face overhydration through osmotic gain of water, as well as passive loss of osmolytes through paracellular and transcellular leakage. Therefore, they are adapted for active ion uptake to combat diffusive efflux of ions and reduction of passive ion loss by limiting the permeability properties of ion transporting epithelia and decreasing the osmotic gradient by lowering hemolymph concentration to maintain osmotic balance (Gilles and Péqueux, 1985, Bianchini and Wood, 2002; Bianchini and Wood, 2008; Glover and Wood, 2005; Ralph, 1967; Stobbart et al., 1977).

Ionoregulation is accomplished by the actions of the maxillary gland, gut and epipodites (*i.e.* gills) in adult *D. magna*. Ion-transporting epithelia within these organs have cells that are deeply folded and are endowed with abundant mitochondria, resembling cells of similar

functions in other crustaceans, insects and fish (Abel and Ellis, 1966; Copeland, 1967; Cowan, 1971; Doyle, 1960; Ernst and Ellis, 1969; Hootman and Conte, 1975). The maxillary gland, as in other freshwater branchiopods, is the excretory organ that is specialized to facilitate salt resorption from urine (Aladin and Plotnikov, 1985). Daphnids have 9 pairs of appendages, five of which are the epipodites that form an apparatus for feeding and respiration (Ebert D., 2005). Epipodites move to produce a water current for suspension feeding and have two different cell types, light and dark, that are likely of ionoregulatory function (Kikuchi, 1983). Freshwater animals generally have lower rates of salt turnover, compared to their seawater counterparts and therefore dietary salt influx is likely to be significant in most freshwater animals (Ebert D., 2005).

It has been noted that patterns and mechanisms of ionoregulation in freshwater crustaceans differ from those in freshwater fish (Hogstrand and Wood, 1998). Previous studies have found that daphnids have different ion transporters (Bianchini and Wood, 2008; Glover and Wood, 2005) and ionoregulatory mechanisms (Hogstrand and Wood, 1998) than fish. Transepithelial potential (TEP) is the voltage difference across an epithelial tissue. This potential is dependent on the permeability properties and the transport activity of the epithelial tissue layers (Potts, 1984). Diffusional and active transport of ions can influence regulation of TEP in animals (Potts, 1984). As TEP is influenced by hemolymph ion regulation through pumps and leak channels, it is likely that TEP regulation also differs between freshwater daphnids and fish (Mount et al., 1997., Tietge et al., 1997).

### ***Ionoregulation of juvenile *Daphnia magna****

Different life stages of crustaceans cope with challenges imposed by variations in environmental ionic composition through structural, biochemical and physiological changes



(Bianchini and Wood, 2008). Ontogenesis of osmoregulation can occur at the embryonic or neonatal phase of development (Charmantier, Giménez, Charmantier-Daures, & Anger, 2002; Charmantier & Charmantier-Daures, 2006). Early development is highly conserved in cladoceran species and juveniles emerge following epimorphic (direct) embryonic development (Mittmann et al., 2014). Notable ionoregulatory differences between adult and neonate daphnids have been described (Giardini et al., 2015). Compared to neonates, adults have a higher affinity for  $\text{Na}^+$  but a lower maximum capacity of  $\text{Na}^+$  transport (Bianchini and Wood, 2008).  $\text{Na}^+$  channels may be present and associated with a  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchanger in adults, however, in neonates, a proton pump-coupled  $\text{Na}^+$  channel at the apical membrane appears to play an important role in the whole-body  $\text{Na}^+$  uptake (Bianchini and Wood, 2008). At the basolateral membrane of the salt-transporting epithelia of neonates,  $\text{Na}^+$  is pumped from the cells to the extracellular fluid by a  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+$ -ATPase and a  $\text{Na}^+/\text{Cl}^-$  cotransporter whereas  $\text{K}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  move through specific channels. In adults, a  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+/2\text{Cl}^-$  cotransporter replaces the  $\text{Na}^+/\text{Cl}^-$  cotransporter (Bianchini and Wood, 2008).  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  is important to both adults and juveniles as their carapace is largely reinforced with  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ , but they have different tolerances to low ambient calcium as a result of their different life stage-specific  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  requirements (Giardini et al., 2015). Research has described the importance of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  uptake in daphnids but particular transport mechanisms have yet to be suggested (Giardini et al., 2015).

Not only are there variations in the mechanisms in ionoregulation between adult and early life stages of daphnids, there are also sensitivity and structural differences. Toxicological data indicate that the early-life stages of aquatic animals are the most sensitive to ionoregulatory toxicants (Bianchini & Wood, 2002; Bianchini & Wood, 2008; Grosell et al., 2002). The osmoregulatory organ in embryonic and neonate daphnids is the nuchal organ.

The nuchal organ runs along the back of the head and appears as an expanded portion of the developing dorsal ridge and prior to development of the epipodites as ionoregulatory organs (Aladin and Potts, 1995). Early studies of a cervical organ in gymnomeran cladocerans, *Podon leuckarti*, *P. intermedius* and *Evadne normani*, occupying the same region as the nuchal organ had suggested respiratory function or the ability to attach itself to floating objects (Hootman and Conte, 1975; Potts and Durning, 1980; 1978; Longhurst and Seibert 1971). Subsequent ultrastructure studies revealed that, like the nuchal organ found in *Artemia salina* and *Daphnia magna*, the cervical organ presumably has ion-transporting function (Conte et al., 1972; Halcrow, 1982; Potts and Durning, 1980). The nuchal organ is likely involved in salt excretion in saline water as in *A. salina* and salt uptake in freshwater as in *D. magna* (Aladin and Potts, 1995; Halcrow, 1982; Hootman and Conte, 1975). Ion-transport through the nuchal organ has been inferred in *D. magna* through ultrastructural studies that showed that there is extensive amplification of plasma membranes through apical microvilli and basal infoldings, abundant mitochondria and squamous epidermal cells with greater apical-basal depth at the side of the nuchal organ (Halcrow, 1982).

Daphnids in a parthenogenic cycle incubate eggs in brood chambers, between the carapace, that are open to the external environment (Aladin and Potts, 1995). The egg membrane is presumably impermeable until osmoregulatory organs, the nuchal organ and the water excretory maxillary gland, have developed. However, a study tracing  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  from parent to offspring may suggest otherwise but no mechanism has been described (Giardini et al., 2015). The function of the nuchal organ is critical in juveniles when the thoracic appendages move very little or are not yet developed, as in embryos (Halcrow, 1982). The nuchal organ is present until the first embryonic molt when ion transport is taken over by the epipodites.

### ***Thesis Objectives***

This thesis examines major ion toxicity of adult *Daphnia magna* and ionoregulation in juvenile *Daphnia magna*, including investigations of the relationship between hemolymph ion homeostasis and ambient ion concentrations (chapter 2), TEP in response to metabolic inhibitors and increased major ion concentrations (chapter 3) and ion transport at the site of the nuchal organ in embryo and neonates (chapter 4). Three hypothesis were tested; increased major ion concentrations will cause disturbances to ionoregulation and alter hemolymph ion concentrations (chapter 2), transepithelial potential responses will be altered upon exposure to increases in major ion concentrations in bathing water (chapter 3) and ion transport occurs at the site of the nuchal organ in embryo and neonate *D. magna* (chapter 4).

In chapter 2, hemolymph ion concentrations ( $K^+$ ,  $Na^+$ ,  $Cl^-$ ) and pH were measured in increased ambient concentrations of  $K^+$ ,  $Na^+$ ,  $Ca^{2+}$  as single salt solutions or as mixtures ( $K^+$  and  $Na^+$ ;  $Na^+$  and  $Ca^{2+}$ ). This chapter was focused on testing if exposure to increased concentrations alters ion regulation and therefore changes the ionic composition of the hemolymph. Hemolymph samples were extracted by inserting a micropipette into the hemocoel of the animal near the heart (figure 1), the sample was then was expelled under oil and ion concentration was measured using ion selective microelectrodes (figure 2).

In chapter 3, TEP was measured in response to metabolic inhibitors, sodium cyanide (NaCN) and 2,4 dinitrophenol (DNP) to determine if ATP-dependent transporters contribute to TEP. The effects of blockers of  $Na^+/K^+$  ATP-ase, (ouabain),  $K^+$  channels ( $Ba^{2+}$ ),  $Cl^-$  channels (diphenylamine-2-carboxylate) and  $Cl^-/HCO_3^-$  exchangers (4,4'-diisothiocyanostilbene-2,2'-disulfonic acid) were assessed to determine the contributions of  $Na^+$ ,  $K^+$  and  $Cl^-$  transporters to TEP. Finally, TEP was measured in *D. magna* exposed to increased concentrations of major ions

as single salt solutions (KCl, K<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, KHCO<sub>3</sub>, NaCl, Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, NaHCO<sub>3</sub>, CaCl<sub>2</sub>, CaSO<sub>4</sub>, MgCl<sub>2</sub>, and MgSO<sub>4</sub>) and binary salt mixtures (KCl:NaCl and NaCl:CaSO<sub>4</sub>) to investigate the effect of ambient ion concentration on TEP. TEP was measured by impaling the animal through the cuticle near the heart and referenced to a bath electrode (figure 3).

In chapter 4 transport of Na<sup>+</sup>, K<sup>+</sup>, Cl<sup>-</sup>, H<sup>+</sup>, Ca<sup>2+</sup> and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> across the nuchal organ and across regions of the body surface away from the organ in both embryonic and neonate *Daphnia magna* were measured using the scanning-ion selective electrode technique (SIET) (figure 4). Embryos were dissected out of the adult while neonates were collected after natural emergence.

### ***Significance of Research***

The hemolymph ion and TEP measurements presented in this thesis are the first to be completed in *D. magna*. The findings have revealed that increasing the ion concentration of ambient water causes hemolymph ion accumulation in *D. magna*. We have identified mechanistic ionoregulatory differences between *D. magna* and other freshwater organisms, notably fish, that will be crucial in developing models for regulating major ion levels and determining toxicity thresholds for freshwater ecosystems. We have highlighted ionoregulatory differences between juveniles and adult *D. magna*. Previous studies have inferred ion transport through a specialized nuchal organ in juvenile daphnids, however direct evidence is lacking. We demonstrated, for the first time, real time, directional ion- flux in the nuchal organ in juvenile *D. magna*. We have furthered the understanding of the physiological mechanisms of major ion toxicity in adult *Daphnia magna*. Results within this thesis have highlighted the importance of understanding ionoregulation mechanisms for developing precautionary regulations for restoring and maintaining freshwater ecosystem health.

## REFERENCES

- Abbaspour, M., Javid, A. H., Mirbagheri, S. A., Givi, F. A. and Moghimi, P.** (2012). Investigation of lake drying attributed to climate change. *Int. J. Environ. Sci. Technol.* **9**, 257–266.
- Abel, J. H. and Ellis, R. A.** (1966). Histochemical and electron microscopic observations on the salt secreting lacrymal glands of marine turtles. *Am. J. Anat.* **118**, 337–357.
- Aladin, N. V. and Potts, W. T. W.** (1995). Osmoregulatory capacity of the Cladocera. *J. Comp. Physiol. B* **164**, 671–683.
- Aladin, NV and Plotnikov, IS.** (1985). A microscopical study of liquid from the maxillary gland of *Daphnia magna* Strauss under acclimation to water to different salinities. *Hydrobiol J* **21**:62-65 (in Russian)
- Alekseev, V. and Lampert, W.** (2001). Maternal control of resting-egg production in *Daphnia*. *Nature* **414**, 899–901.
- Arner M., Koivisto S.** (1993) – Effects of salinity on metabolism and life history characteristics of *Daphnia magna* – *Hydrobiol J*, **259**: 69–77
- Balushkina, E. V., Golubkov, S. M., Golubkov, M. S., Litvinchuk, L. F. and Shadrin, N. V.** (2009). Effect of abiotic and biotic factors on the structural and functional organization of the saline lake ecosystems. *Zh. Obshch. Biol.* **70**, 504–514.
- Baillieut M., Blust R.** (1999). Analysis of the swimming velocity of cadmium stressed *Daphnia magna* – *Aquat. Toxicol.* **44**: 245– 254.

- Bazer, C. E., Preston, R. L. and Perry, W. L.** (2016). Increased salinity affects survival and osmotic response of rusty crayfish *Orconectes rusticus* Girard, 1852 and northern clearwater crayfish *O. propinquus* Girard, 1852 (Decapoda: Astacoidea: Cambaridae) as salinity increases: The potential for estuarine i. *J. Crustac. Biol.* **36**, 607–614.
- Bianchini, A. and Wood, C. M.** (2002). Physiological effects of chronic silver exposure in *Daphnia magna*. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol. - C Toxicol. Pharmacol.* **133**, 137–145.
- Bianchini, A. and Wood, C. M.** (2008). Sodium uptake in different life stages of crustaceans: the water flea *Daphnia magna* Strauss. *J. Exp. Biol.* **211**, 539–547.
- Blewett, T. A., Weinrauch, A. M., Delompré, P. L. M. and Goss, G. G.** (2017). The effect of hydraulic flowback and produced water on gill morphology, oxidative stress and antioxidant response in rainbow trout (*Oncorhynchus mykiss*). *Sci. Rep.* **7**, 1–11.
- Cañedo-Argüelles, M., Kefford, B. J., Piscart, C., Prat, N., Schäfer, R. B. and Schulz, C. J.** (2013). Salinisation of rivers: An urgent ecological issue. *Environ. Pollut.* **173**, 157–167.
- Carrasco, N. K. and Perissinotto, R.** (2012). Development of a halotolerant community in the St. Lucia Estuary (South Africa) during a hypersaline phase. *PLoS One* **7**,.
- Charmantier, G. and Charmantier-Daures, M.** (2006). Ontogeny of Osmoregulation in Crustaceans: The Embryonic Phase1. *Am. Zool.* **41**, 1078–1089.
- Charmantier, G., Giménez, L., Charmantier-Daures, M. and Anger, K.** (2002). Ontogeny of osmoregulation, physiological plasticity and larval export strategy in the grapsid crab *Chasmagnathus granulata* (Crustacea, Decapoda). *Mar. Ecol. Prog. Ser.* **229**, 185–194.
- Conte, F. P., Hootman, S. R. and Harris, P. J.** (1972). Neck organ of *Artemia salina* nauplii - A larval salt gland. *J. Comp. Physiol.* **80**, 239–246.

- Copeland, D. E.** (1967). A study of salt secreting cells in the brine shrimp (*Artemia salina*). *Protoplasma* **63**, 363–384.
- Cormier, S. M. and Suter, G. W.** (2013). A method for deriving water-quality benchmarks using field data. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **32**, 255–262.
- Cormier, S. M., Suter, G. W. and Zheng, L.** (2013). Derivation of a benchmark for freshwater ionic strength. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **32**, 263–271.
- Cowan, F. B.** (1971). The ultrastructure of the lachrymal “salt” gland and the Harderian gland in the euryhaline *Malaclemys* and some closely related stenohaline emydines. *Can. J. Zool.* **49**, 691–697.
- Doyle, W. L.** (1960). The principal cells of the salt-gland of marine birds. *Exp. Cell Res.* **21**, 386–393.
- Dufort, C. G., Jury, S. H., Newcomb, J. M., O’Grady, D. F. and Watson, W. H.** (2001). Detection of salinity by the lobster, *Homarus americanus*. *Biol. Bull.* **201**, 424–434.
- Ebert D.** (2005). Chapter 2. Introduction to Daphnia Biology. *Ecol. Epidemiol. Evol. Parasit. Daphnia [Internet]*. 1–24.
- Ebert D. Bethesda (MD)** (2005). Chapter 2. Introduction to Daphnia Biology. *Ecol. Epidemiol. Evol. Parasit. Daphnia [Internet]*. 1–24.
- EPRI** (2016). Multi-ion toxicity review: Data analyses and ongoing model framework development. EPRI, Palo Alto, CA: 3002006258.

**EPRI** (2018). Multi-ion toxicity review: Data analysis and ongoing model framework

development. EPRI, Palo Alto, CA: 3002013924.

**Erickson, R. J., Mount, D. R., Highland, T. L., Hockett, J. R., Hoff, D. J., Jenson, C. T.,**

**Norberg-King, T. J. and Peterson, K. N.** (2017). The acute toxicity of major ion salts to

*Ceriodaphnia dubia*. III. Mathematical models for mixture toxicity. *Environ. Toxicol.*

*Chem.* **37**, 247–259.

**Erickson, R. J., Mount, D. R., Highland, T. L., Hockett, J. R., Hoff, D. J., Jenson, C. T.,**

**Norberg-King, T. J. and Peterson, K. N.** (2018). The acute toxicity of major ion salts to

*Ceriodaphnia dubia*. III. Mathematical models for mixture toxicity. *Environ. Toxicol.*

*Chem.* **37**, 247–259.

**Ernst, S. A. and Ellis, R. A.** (1969). The development of surface specialization in the secretory

epithelium of the avian salt gland in response to osmotic stress. *J. Cell Biol.* **40**, 305–321.

**Findlay, S. E. G. and Kelly, V. R.** (2011). Emerging indirect and long-term road salt effects on

ecosystems. *Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci.* **1223**, 58–68.

**Forman, R. T. T. and Alexander, L. E.** (1998). Roads and their major ecological effects. *Annu.*

*Rev. Ecol. Syst.* **29**, 207–231.

**Fox HM** (1952) Anal and oral intake of water by Crustacea. *J Exp Biol* **29**:583-599

**Giardini, J.-L., Yan, N. D. and Heyland, A.** (2015). Consequences of calcium decline on the

embryogenesis and life history of *Daphnia magna*. *J. Exp. Biol.* **218**, 2005–2014.

**Gilles, R. and Péqueux, A. J. R.** (1985). Ion Transport in Crustacean Gills: Physiological and

Ultrastructural Approaches. In *Transport Processes, Iono- and Osmoregulation* (ed. Gilles,

R.) and Gilles-Baillien, M.), pp. 136–158. Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer Berlin Heidelberg.



- Glover, C. N. and Wood, C. M.** (2005). Physiological characterisation of a pH- and calcium-dependent sodium uptake mechanism in the freshwater crustacean, *Daphnia magna*. *J. Exp. Biol.* **208**, 951–959.
- Gonzalez C.R.M., Bradley B.P.** (1994) – Are there salinity stress proteins ?– *Mar. Environ. Res.* **39**: 205–208.
- Goldman, D. E.** (1943). Potential, impedance, and rectification in membranes. *J. Gen. Physiol.* **27**, 37–60.
- Goodfellow, W. L., Ausley, L. W., Burton, D. T., Denton, D. L., Dorn, P. B., Grothe, D. R., Heber, M. A., Norberg-King, T. J. and Rodgers, J. H.** (2000). Major ion toxicity in effluents: A review with permitting recommendations. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **19**, 175–182.
- Griffith, M. B., Norton, S. B., Alexander, L. C., Pollard, A. I. and LeDuc, S. D.** (2012). The effects of mountaintop mines and valley fills on the physicochemical quality of stream ecosystems in the central Appalachians: A review. *Sci. Total Environ.* **417–418**, 1–12.
- Grosell, M., Nielsen, C. and Bianchini, A.** (2002). Sodium turnover rate determines sensitivity to acute copper and silver exposure in freshwater animals. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol. - C Toxicol. Pharmacol.* **133**, 287–303.
- Grzesiuk, M., and Mikulski, A.** (2006). The effect of salinity on freshwater crustaceans. *Pol. J. Ecol.* **54**:4,669-674.
- Halcrow, K.** (1982). Some ultrastructural features of the nuchal organ of *Daphnia magna* Straus (Crustacea: Branchiopoda). *Can. J. Zool.* **60**, 1257–1264.

- Harris, R. R. and Aladin, N. V** (1997). The Ecophysiology of Osmoregulation in Crustacea. In *Ionic Regulation in Animals: A Tribute to Professor W.T.W.Potts* (ed. Hazon, N.), Eddy, F. B.), and Flik, G.), pp. 1–25. Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer Berlin Heidelberg.
- Hart, B., Bailey, P., Edwards, R., Hortle, K., James, K., McMahon, A., Meredith, C., Swadling, K.** (1991). A review of the salt sensitivity of Australian freshwater biota. *Hydrobiologica* **210(1)**:105-144.
- Hazon, N., Eddy, F. B., & Flik, G. (Eds.)**. (2012). Ionic Regulation in Animals: A Tribute to Professor WTW Potts. *Springer Science & Business Media*.
- Herbert, E. R., Franklin, R. B., Hopfensperger, K. N., Boon, P., Ardón, M., Gell, P., Burgin, A. J., Neubauer, S. C. and Lamers, L. P. M.** (2015). A global perspective on wetland salinization: ecological consequences of a growing threat to freshwater wetlands. *Ecosphere* **6**, art206.
- Hodgkin, A. L. and Katz, B.** (1949). Electrophysiological studies on the postnatal development of intracerebellar nuclei neurons in rat cerebellar slices maintained in vitro. II. Membrane conductances. *J. Physiol.* **108**, 37–77.
- Hogstrand, C. and Wood, C. M.** (1998). Toward a better understanding of the bioavailability, physiology, and toxicity of silver in fish: Implications for water quality criteria. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **17**, 547–561.
- Hootman, S. R. and Conte, F. P.** (1975). Functional morphology of the neck organ in *Artemia salina nauplii*. *J. Morphol.* **145**, 371–385.

- Kaushal, S. S., Groffman, P. M., Likens, G. E., Belt, K. T., Stack, W. P., Kelly, V. R., Band, L. E. and Fisher, G. T.** (2005). Increased salinization of fresh water in the Northeastern United States. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. U. S. A.* **102**, 13517–13520.
- Kelting, D. L., Laxson, C. L. and Yerger, E. C.** (2012). Regional analysis of the effect of paved roads on sodium and chloride in lakes. *Water Res.* **46**, 2749–2758.
- Kikuchi, S.** (1983). The fine structure of the gill epithelium of a fresh-water flea, *Daphnia magna* (Crustacea: Phyllopoda) and changes associated with acclimation to various salinities - I. Normal fine structure. *Cell Tissue Res.* **229**, 253–268.
- Kirschner, B., Greenwalk, L. and Kerstetter, T.** (1973). Effect of amiloride on sodium transport body surfaces of freshwater animals. **224**,.
- Lari, E., Mohaddes, E. and Pyle, G. G.** (2017). Effects of oil sands process-affected water on the respiratory and circulatory system of *Daphnia magna* Straus, 1820. *Sci. Total Environ.* **605–606**, 824–829.
- Mantel, L.H., Farmer, L.L.** (1983) Osmotic and ionic regulation. In: Bliss DE (ed) *The Biology of Crustacea*, Internal anatomy and physiological regulation. Academic Press, New York, London, **5**:53-161
- Mirabdullayev, I. M., Joldasova, I. M., Mustafaeva, Z. A., Kazakhbaev, S., Lyubimova, S. A. and Tashmukhamedov, B. A.** (2004). Succession of the ecosystems of the Aral Sea during its transition from oligohaline to polyhaline water body. *J. Mar. Syst.* **47**, 101–107.
- Mittmann, B., Ungerer, P., Klann, M., Stollewerk, A. and Wolff, C.** (2014). Development and staging of the water flea *Daphnia magna* (Straus, 1820; Cladocera, Daphniidae) based on morphological landmarks. *Evodevo* **5**,.

**Mount, D. R., Gulley, D. D., Hockett, J. R., Garrison, T. D. and Evans, J. M.** (1997).

Statistical models to predict the toxicity of major ions to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*, *Daphnia magna* and *Pimephales promelas* (fathead minnows). *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **16**, 2009–2019.

**Mount, D. R., Erickson, R. J., Highland, T. L., Hockett, J. R., Hoff, D. J., Jenson, C. T., Norberg-King, T. J., Peterson, K. N., Polaske, Z. M. and Wisniewski, S.** (2016). The acute toxicity of major ion salts to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*: I. influence of background water chemistry. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **35**, 3039–3057.

**Mount, D. R., Erickson, R. J., Forsman, B. B., Highland, T. L., Hockett, J. R., Hoff, D. J., Jenson, C. T. and Norberg-King, T. J.** (2019). Chronic toxicity of major ion salts and their mixtures to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.*

**Nielsen, D. L., Brock, M. A., Rees, G. N. and Baldwin, D. S.** (2003). Effects of increasing salinity on freshwater ecosystems in Australia. *Aust. J. Bot.* **51**, 655–665.

**Lockwood, APM.** (1967) Aspects of the physiology of Crustacea. Gupta BL, Moreton RB (eds) Freeman, San Francisco, California

**Lockwood APM** (1977) Transport of ions and water in animals. *Academic Press, London*, 673-707

**Longhurst, A.R. and Seibert, D.L.** 1971. Breeding in an oceanic population of *Pleuroncodes planipes* (crustacea, galatheidae). *Pac Sci* **25(3)**: 426-428.

**Stobbart R.H., J. Keating, and R. Earl.** (1977). A study of sodium uptake by the water flea *Daphnia magna*. *Comp Biochem Physiol* **58A**:299–309.

**Pequeux, A.** (1995). Osmotic Regulation in Crustaceans. *J. Crustac. Biol.* **15**, 1–60.

**Pond, G. J., Passmore, M. E., Borsuk, F. A., Reynolds, L. and Rose, C. J.** (2008).

Downstream effects of mountaintop coal mining: comparing biological conditions using family- and genus-level macroinvertebrate bioassessment tools. *J. North Am. Benthol. Soc.* **27**, 717–737.

**Potts, W. T. W. and Durning, C. T.** (1980). Physiological evolution in the branchiopods.

*Comp. Biochem. Physiol. -- Part B Biochem.* **67**, 475–484.

**Potts WTW, Parry G** (1964) Osmotic and ionic regulation in animals. *Pergamon Press*,  
Oxford, London.

**Ralph, R.** (1967). The osmotic and ionic regulation of *Branchinecta gaini* Daday.-*Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society of London B* **252**: 339- 341

**Robertson, J.D.** (1960) Osmotic and ionic regulation. In: Waterman TH (ed) *Physiology of Crustacea*, Academic Press, New York, **1**:317-339

**Rudy PP** (1967) Water permeability in selected decapod crustacea. *Comp Biochem Physiol* **22**:581-589.

**Schuler, M. S., Cañedo-Argüelles, M., Hintz, W. D., Dyack, B., Birk, S. and Relyea, R. A.** (2019). Regulations are needed to protect freshwater ecosystems from salinization. *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. B Biol. Sci.* **374**,.

**Stobbart R.H., J. Keating, and R. Earl.** (1977). A study of sodium uptake by the water flea *Daphnia magna*. *Comp Biochem Physiol* **58A**:299–309.

- Tietge, J., Hockett, R., Evans, J.** (1997). Major ion toxicity of six waters to three freshwater species. *Envir. Toxicol. Chem.* **16(10)**: 2002-2008.
- Velasco, J., Millán, A., Hernández, J., Gutiérrez, C., Abellán, P., Sánchez, D. and Ruiz, M.** (2006). Response of biotic communities to salinity changes in a Mediterranean hypersaline stream. *Saline Systems* **2**, 12.
- Velasco, J., Gutiérrez-Cánovas, C., Botella-Cruz, M., Sánchez-Fernández, D., Arribas, P., Carbonell, J. A., Millán, A. and Pallarés, S.** (2019). Effects of salinity changes on aquatic organisms in a multiple stressor context. *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. B Biol. Sci.* **374**,.
- Yavuzcan Yildiz, H., Köksal, G. and Benli, A. . C. K.** (2004). Physiological Response of the Crayfish, *Astacus leptodactylus* to Saline Water. *Water* **77**, 1271–1276.
- USEPA (United States Environmental Protection Agency)** (1988) Ambient water quality criteria for chloride. EPA-440588001. *Office of water, regulations, and standards. Criteria and Standards Division*, Washington D.C., U.S.A.
- USEPA (United States Environmental Protection Agency)** (2016) *Chapter 7050, Minnesota Pollution Control Agency, Waters of the State. Water Quality Standards for Protection of Waters of the State.* Revisor of Statutes, State of Minnesota, Minnesota, U.S.A.
- Weider L.J., Hebert P.D.N.** (1987) – Ecological and physiological differentiation among low-arctic clones of *Daphnia pulex* – *Ecology*, **68**: 188–198.
- Werner I., Hinton D.E.** (2000) – Spatial profiles of hsp70 proteins in Asian clam (*Potamocorbula amurensis*) in northern San Francisco Bay may be linked to natural rather than anthropogenic stressors – *Mar. Environ. Res.* **50**: 379–384

**FIGURES**

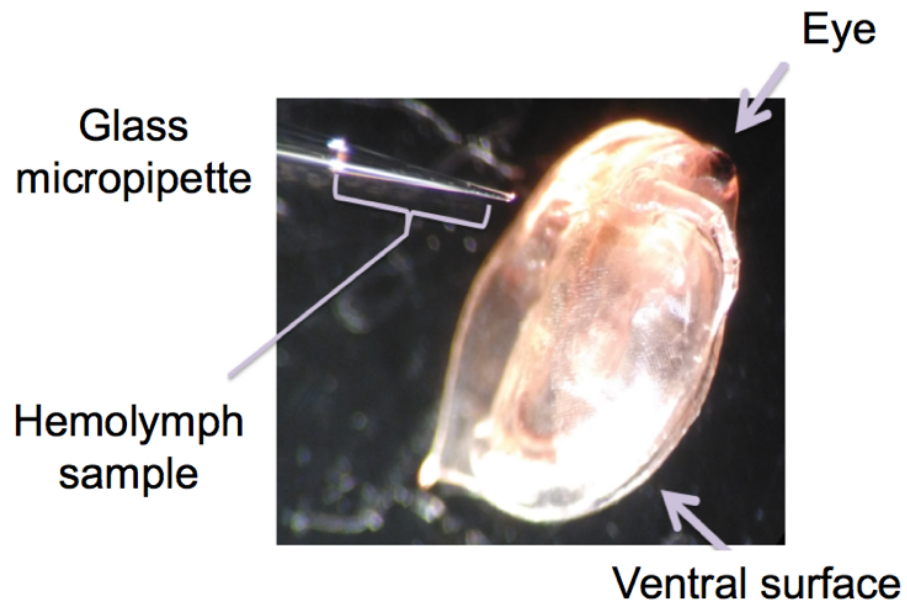


Figure 1-1 Hemolymph collection from *Daphnia magna* in air after blotting dry with filter paper. Micropipette is inserted near the heart (hemocoel sac) and filled with hemolymph via capillary action.



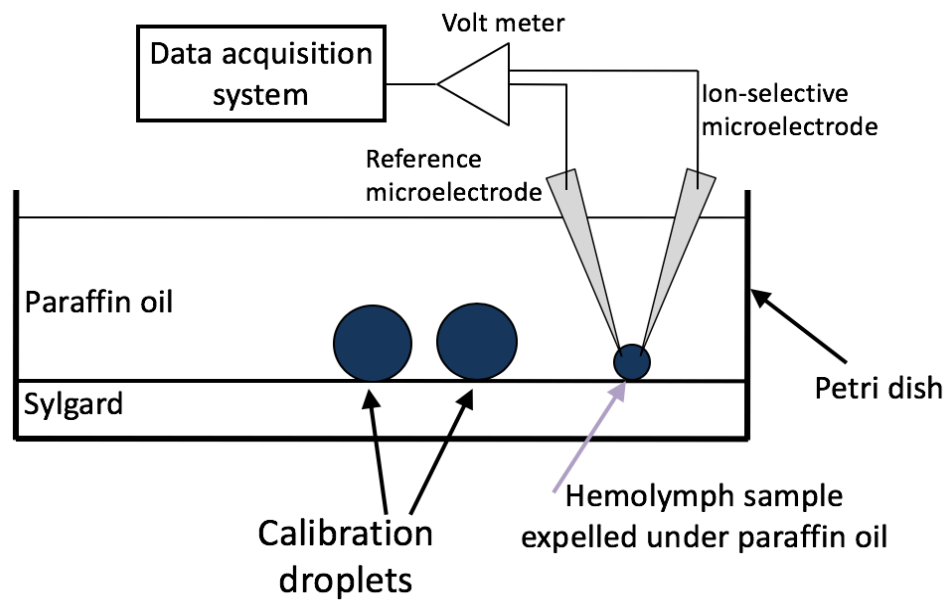


Figure 1-2 Analysis of hemolymph ion concentrations using ion selective microelectrodes. Set up shows calibration droplets under paraffin oil, hemolymph sample, ion selective electrode and reference electrode and data acquisition system.

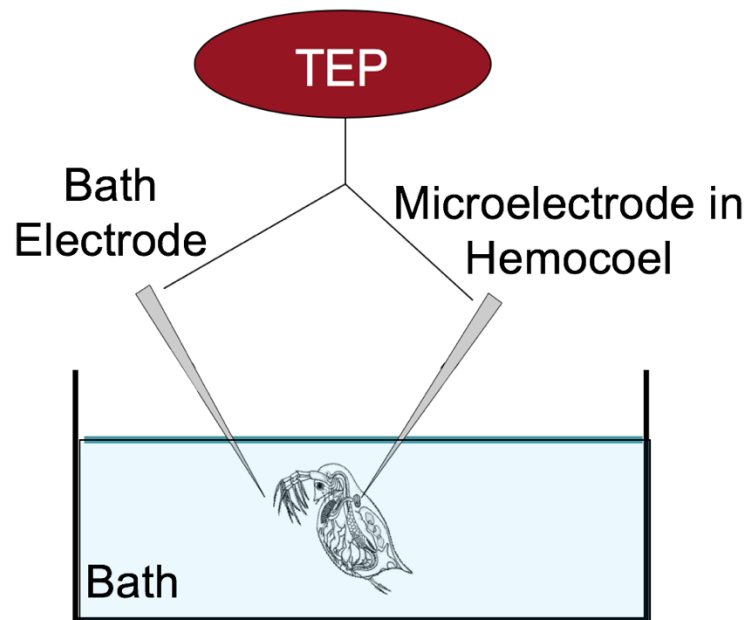


Figure 1-3. Transepithelial potential set up. Bath electrode acts as the reference electrode, the impaling electrode is inserted into the hemocoel. The bath water solution is changed through a push-pull perfusion.

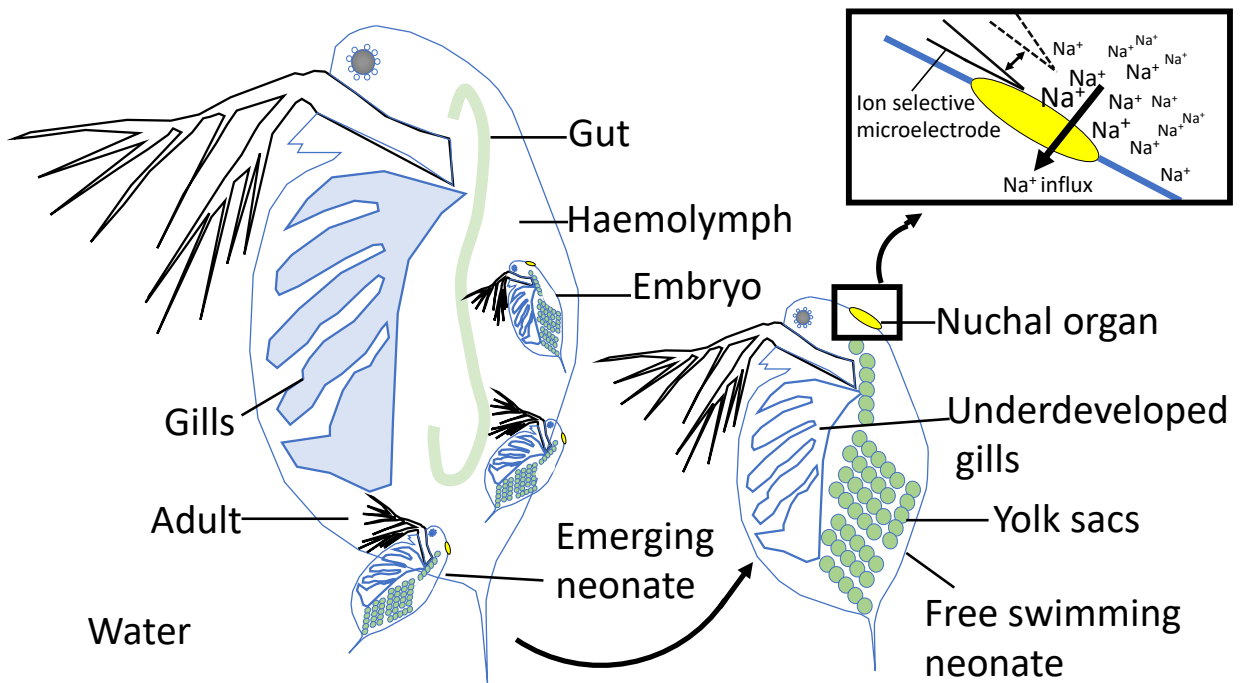


Figure 1-4. Life stages of *Daphnia magna* and Na<sup>+</sup> influx at the site of the nuchal organ measured by SIET. Ion concentration gradients are measured in the unstirred layer near the surface of the nuchal organ. The microelectrode is moved from a position within 5µm of the organ surface to a position 50µm further away. Na<sup>+</sup> concentration is measured at the inner and outer limits of microelectrode excursion and the resulting concentration difference is the used to estimate Na<sup>+</sup> flux.

## Chapter 2

# ALTERATIONS IN HEMOLYMPH ION CONCENTRATIONS AND PH IN ADULT *DAPHNIA MAGNA* IN RESPONSE TO ELEVATIONS IN MAJOR ION CONCENTRATIONS IN FRESHWATER

Carolyn Morris, Michael Sakarya, Odelia Koh and Michael O'Donnell

Department of Biology, McMaster University, Hamilton, Ontario, Canada

**Corresponding author:** Michael O'Donnell

**Email:** o'donnell@mcmaster.ca

**Acknowledgement:** We do not have any acknowledgements

**Disclaimer:** The authors declare no competing interests. This study was supported by Electric Power Research Institute (EPRI)

**Data accessibility statement:** The data supporting the findings of this study are available within the article and supplementary material. (Datasets are available upon request to corresponding author)

## ABSTRACT

Increases in the concentrations of major ions ( $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Mg}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Cl}^-$ ) in freshwater are a growing concern for ecosystem health. These increases may originate from anthropogenic activities such as road de-icing, fracking spills, mining, and fertilizer application and have detrimental effects on freshwater organisms through disturbances in ionoregulation and acid-base balance. The cladoceran *Daphnia magna*, is adapted for active ion uptake and reduction of ion loss to maintain osmotic balance, but alterations in ionic composition of the environmental water are associated with toxicity. In this study, hemolymph ion concentrations were measured using ion selective microelectrode techniques. Increases in the hemolymph concentrations of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{K}^+$  correspond to elevations in the concentrations of these ions in ambient water. Water concentrations associated with sustained increases in hemolymph ion concentrations correlate well with LC50 values from previous toxicology studies indicating that  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{K}^+$  concentrations in hemolymph may predict toxicity. When water  $\text{K}^+$  concentration is increased, a simultaneous increase in water  $\text{Na}^+$  concentration mitigates the increase in hemolymph  $\text{K}^+$  concentration, a finding which is consistent with the reported mitigation of  $\text{K}^+$  toxicity by  $\text{Na}^+$ . When ambient concentrations of  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  are increased, not only is there a rise in hemolymph ion concentration, hemolymph pH is altered and pH regulation appears to be prioritized over inorganic ion regulation in *D. magna*.

**Keywords:** Major ions, Aquatic toxicology, Major ion toxicity, *Daphnia magna*, Freshwater ionoregulation, Osmoregulation.



## INTRODUCTION

There has been increasing concern in recent years about elevations in major ions in surface waters and the possible detrimental effects on aquatic ecosystems (Cañedo-Argüelles et al., 2013; Findlay and Kelly, 2011; Goodfellow et al., 2000; Herbert et al., 2015). The major ions typically present in these freshwater systems include sodium ( $\text{Na}^+$ ), potassium ( $\text{K}^+$ ), calcium ( $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ ) and magnesium ( $\text{Mg}^{2+}$ ) cations paired with chloride ( $\text{Cl}^-$ ), sulphate ( $\text{SO}_4^{2-}$ ) and (bi)carbonate ( $\text{HCO}_3^-/\text{CO}_3^{2-}$ ) anions. These ions are critical for physiological functions, however, fluctuations and elevations of ion concentrations within these environments cause disturbances to hydromineral homeostasis (Mount et al., 2016), resulting in osmoregulatory stress in freshwater animals. These salts originate from diverse sources, many of which are anthropogenic activities such as: irrigation runoff from agriculture (Smedema & Shiati, 2002), saline oil-field discharges (Boelter, Lamming, Farag & Bergman, 1992), road de-icing salt application (Findlay and Kelly, 2011), mountain-top coal mining (Pond et al., 2008), and fracking fluid spills (Blewett et al., 2017). Each of these activities deposit different ion combinations and concentrations in aquatic ecosystems and therefore introduce varying levels of risk (Mount et al., 2016).

The extent of the impact of elevated major ion concentrations in freshwaters has yet to be completely understood. Many countries have not yet judged salinization of freshwater systems to be of concern (Cañedo-Argüelles et al., 2013), and regulatory efforts to monitor pollution by major ions in freshwater systems are compromised by a lack of understanding of the physiological mechanism(s) underlying the toxicity of major ion mixtures. Limited consideration has been given to regulations concerning osmolality, conductivity, total dissolved solids, salinity, and the concentrations of particular cations and anions. All have been suggested as regulatory

endpoints (EPRI, 2016; USEPA, 2011) but no agreement has been reached. Further research on the physiological mechanisms of major ion toxicity is thus required to facilitate freshwater ecosystem management and formulation of appropriate environmental regulations.

Crustaceans living in freshwater environments are adapted for active ion uptake and reduction of passive ion loss to maintain osmotic balance (Bianchini & Wood, 2008). Crayfish, crab and shrimp species have been used extensively in ionoregulatory studies, particularly to model ion transport in salt-transporting epithelia, such as gills (Kirschner et al., 1973). *Daphnia magna* is able to hyper-regulate to counteract the continuous ion loss to the hypo-osmotic medium by actively taking up NaCl (Aladin and Potts, 1995; Bianchini and Wood, 2002; Bianchini and Wood, 2008; Glover et al., 2005;). Whole-body Na<sup>+</sup> uptake is active, saturable and concentration-dependent in daphnids (Aladin and Potts, 1995). The rate of sodium uptake in daphnids is dependent on body size and determines the sensitivity of freshwater species to ionoregulatory toxicants (Bianchini & Wood, 2008). Daphnids have a high ratio of surface area to volume and are extremely sensitive to acute and chronic exposures to toxicants like copper and silver (Bianchini & Wood, 2002; Grosell et al., 2002). It has also been noted that patterns of ionoregulation in freshwater crustaceans differ from those in freshwater fish (Hogstrand and Wood, 1998). Na<sup>+</sup> uptake in freshwater crustaceans is independent of the presence of Cl<sup>-</sup> in the external medium and toxicity is associated with an alteration of the whole-body Na<sup>+</sup> concentration (Bianchini & Wood, 2002; Grosell et al., 2002).

There has been a concerted research effort directed towards understanding the toxicological effects of elevations of major ions and their interactions in aquatic ecosystems (Cormier et al., 2013; Erickson et al., 2017; Mount et al., 2016; Pond et al., 2008). Modeling studies provide a selective approach for potential monitoring and regulation of major ions in

aquatic environments (EPRI 2018). Current models are based on the knowledge that major ions disturb electrical gradients across biological membranes differentially, and on the assumption that this disturbance, primarily at the gills of freshwater animals, affects ionoregulation and ultimately leads to toxicity and death.

Recent studies have shown that acute single salt exposure has detrimental effects to many freshwater organisms (Erickson et al., 2017; Mount et al., 2016). Major ion toxicity depends upon the composition of the background water as well as the salt mixtures it contains. There is an additive effect of various ions contributing to overall ion toxicity (Erickson et al., 2017; Mount et al., 2016). The contribution of the anion or cation to salt toxicity has also been evaluated for several single salts, and the cation is now considered to play the larger role in toxicity (Mount et al., 2016). In particular,  $K^+$  is very toxic to daphnids and exposure to high ambient concentrations of  $K^+$  salts causes mortality (Mount et al., 2016). However, altering the ionic composition of the background water, specifically elevating the  $Na^+$  concentration, mitigates  $K^+$  toxicity, resulting in a higher lethal  $K^+$  concentration for 50% mortality (LC50) (Mount et al., 2016).

Given that salinity fluctuations can be detrimental to the function and biodiversity of an aquatic ecosystem (Abbaspour et al., 2012; Balushkina et al., 2009; Carrasco and Perissinotto, 2012;; Velasco et al., 2006), more detailed understanding of the physiological mechanisms of major ion toxicity may contribute to improved environmental regulations. The accumulation of major ions in the hemolymph of daphnids at varying ambient single and binary salt concentrations may be indicative of toxicity and possibly correlate with published LC50 values (Mount et al., 1997; Mount et al., 2016). In this study we have examined the relationship between hemolymph ion homeostasis and ambient ion concentrations. Hemolymph ion

concentrations ( $K^+$ ,  $Na^+$ ,  $Ca^{2+}$ ,  $Cl^-$ ) and pH have been measured during elevations in ambient concentrations of  $K^+$ ,  $Na^+$ ,  $Ca^{2+}$  as single salt solutions or as mixtures ( $K^+$  and  $Na^+$ ;  $Na^+$  and  $Ca^{2+}$ ).

## **MATERIALS AND METHODS**

### ***Rearing Daphnia magna***

A starter culture of *Daphnia magna* Strauss was obtained from commercial suppliers (Boreal Science, St. Catharines, ON and Carolina Biological Supply, Burlington, NC) and maintained at room temperature ( $23^\circ C \pm 1^\circ C$ ) under fluorescent light on a 17h:7h light:dark photoperiod in aerated 20L tanks of dechlorinated Hamilton tap water (DHTW). The water was sourced from Lake Ontario and contained (in  $mmol\ l^{-1}$ : 1  $Ca^{2+}$ , 0.6  $Na^+$ , 0.70  $Cl^-$ , 0.5  $SO_4$ , 0.3  $Mg^{2+}$  and 0.05  $K^+$ , with titration alkalinity of 2.1 mequiv  $l^{-1}$ , hardness of  $\approx 140\ mg\ l^{-1}$  as  $CaCO_3$  equivalents, and pH  $\approx 8.0$  (Hollis et al., 2001; Leonard et al., 2014). *Daphnia* were fed a 2:2:1 mixture of Spirulina powder: Chlorella powder: yeast 3 times per week.

### ***Test water preparation***

Salt additions ( $KCl$ ,  $NaCl$ ,  $NaHCO_3$ ,  $Na_2SO_4$ ,  $CaSO_4$ ) and mannitol were made with a background of DHTW. Experimental concentrations were based on 48h LC50 data reported by Mount et al (2016) for *Ceriodaphnia dubia* (Table 1).

A moderately hard reconstituted water recipe (Table 2) was adapted to make stock solutions with varying concentrations of  $Na^+$  and  $Ca^{2+}$  below those in DHTW to evaluate the effect of binary salt solutions on hemolymph ion concentrations (Weber, 1993).

### ***Hemolymph sampling and measurement of ion concentration***

*Daphnia magna* were exposed to test solutions for varying periods (0hr, 0.5hr, 1hr, 1.5hr, 2hr, 3hr, 4hr, 24hr or 48hr) before individuals were collected and blotted dry with a tissue wipe (*i.e.* Kim wipe). Animals were immobilized by placing them on the back of a small petri dish covered with double-sided tape. A glass micropipette was then inserted into the hemocoel near the heart and the sample was drawn up by capillary action. Air pressure applied by a hand-held syringe connected to the glass micropipette through flexible tubing was used to expel the hemolymph into a petri dish containing mineral oil to prevent sample evaporation. Reference and ion-selective microelectrodes were constructed as described previously (Donini et al., 2007; Ruiz-Sanchez et al., 2015). The electrodes were connected through a chlorided silver wire that was connected to a high impedance ( $>10^{13} \Omega$ ) electrometer. Voltages were recorded and analyzed using a data acquisition system (PowerLab, AD Instruments, Sydney, Australia) and LabChart software. Calibration droplets of known ionic composition or pH were selected to bracket the range of concentrations or pH, respectively, of the measured ion in the hemolymph sample. All calibration solutions were prepared from reagent grade salts (MilliporeSigma, Burlington, MA).

The ion concentration of the hemolymph sample ( $[\text{ion}]_{\text{sample}}$ ), was calculated using the following equation:

$$[\text{ion}]_{\text{sample}} = C \times 10^{(\Delta V/S)}$$

where C is the known ion concentration of one of the calibration solutions,  $\Delta V$  is the change in the voltage between the calibration droplet and the hemolymph sample, and S is the slope, or the

difference in voltage between two calibration droplets differing 10-fold in ion concentration (Ruiz-Sanchez et al. 2015). Although ion-selective electrodes measure ion activity and not concentration, data can be expressed in terms of concentrations if it is assumed that the ion activity coefficient is the same in calibration and experimental solutions. Expression of data in terms of concentrations simplifies comparisons with studies in which ion concentrations were measured by techniques such as flame photometry. The pH of the hemolymph sample ( $\text{pH}_{\text{sample}}$ ) was calculated using the equation:

$$\text{pH}_{\text{sample}} = \text{pH}_{\text{cal}} - (\Delta V/S)$$

where  $\text{pH}_{\text{cal}}$  is the known pH of one of the calibration solutions.

### ***Statistics***

Graphing and statistical tests of significance were done using GraphPad Prism 8 (San Diego CA). Differences were considered significant if  $p < 0.05$ . Data have been expressed as mean  $\pm$  SEM (N) where N represents the number of animals sampled. Changes in hemolymph [ion] over time, within the same water condition were assessed with one-way ANOVA followed by Tukey's multiple comparisons post hoc test. Changes in hemolymph [ion] over time between two different water conditions were assessed with two-way ANOVA followed by Sidak's multiple comparisons post hoc test (Supplementary Material, Table 1). For experiments where hemolymph ion concentrations were measured after a single 48h exposure, differences between hemolymph [ion] were assessed with an unpaired t-test.

## RESULTS

### *Elevation in hemolymph $[K^+]$ is irreversible when ambient $[K^+]$ exceeds 5mM KCl*

Sustained increases in hemolymph  $[K^+]$  were seen when bathing solution KCl concentrations were above published LC50 values (Table 1) (Mount et al., 2016). Animals were exposed to five solutions with varying  $[KCl]$ . Previous research has shown that the 48h LC50 value of KCl is 5mM for daphnids (Mount et al., 2016). The effects of the LC50 concentration, three concentrations below the LC50, 1mM, 2mM, and 3mM KCl and two concentrations above the LC50, 10mM and 20mM KCl were evaluated. Hemolymph  $K^+$  concentration did not differ significantly from the control value ( $2.18 \pm 0.05$ ,  $N = 186$ ) when animals were exposed to water containing 1mM KCl and 2mM KCl (Figure 1A, Figure 1B). In 3mM and 5mM KCl, hemolymph  $[K^+]$  increased transiently from the control value up to  $\approx 4$ -5mM  $K^+$  and returned to control levels by 24h (Figure 1, Figure 1C, Figure 1D). Animals exposed to 10mM KCl showed a progressive elevation in hemolymph  $[K^+]$  up to  $\approx 6$ mM  $[K^+]$  and 100% mortality was observed after 4h (Figure 1E). In 20mM KCl, hemolymph levels were elevated to  $\approx 6$ mM  $[K^+]$  within 0.5h and 100% mortality was observed by 3h (Figure 1F).

### *Elevation in hemolymph $[Na^+]$ is irreversible when ambient $[Na^+]$ exceeds 20mM NaCl*

Sustained increases in hemolymph  $[Na^+]$  were seen when bathing solution NaCl concentrations were at or above published LC50 values (Table 1) (Mount et al., 2016). Animals were exposed to four different environmentally relevant concentrations of NaCl, including the previously published 48h LC50 for NaCl of 30mM (Mount et al., 2016) and three concentrations below the LC50 (10mM, 15mM and 20mM NaCl. Hemolymph  $[Na^+]$  did not differ significantly

from the control (0 h) value ( $54.2 \pm 0.81$ ,  $N = 85$ ) in 10mM NaCl and 15mM NaCl (Figure 2A, Figure 2B). In 20mM NaCl and 30mM NaCl there was a sustained elevation of hemolymph  $[Na^+]$  up to  $\approx 75$ mM  $[Na^+]$  (Figure 2C, Figure 2D).

***Higher freshwater [NaCl] mitigates the impact of elevated freshwater [KCl] on hemolymph  $[K^+]$  and lower freshwater [NaCl] exacerbates the impact of elevated freshwater [KCl] on hemolymph  $[K^+]$***

Previous studies have shown that the presence of  $Na^+$  mitigates  $K^+$  toxicity for daphnids and therefore increases the LC50 value for water  $[K^+]$  (Mount et al. 2016). For measurements of hemolymph  $[K^+]$ , the control  $[Na^+]$  condition was no added  $[NaCl]$  (*i.e.* 0.6mM  $[Na^+]$  of DHTW), the high  $[Na^+]$  condition was 10mM NaCl and the low  $[Na^+]$  condition was 0.1mM NaCl.

***High [NaCl]***

Previous studies have shown that the 48h LC50 value of KCl was 10mM when  $[NaCl]$  was 10mM (Mount et al., 2016). The LC50 concentration, one concentration below the LC50 value (5mM KCl in high  $[Na^+]$ ) and one concentration above the LC50 value (20mM KCl in high  $[Na^+]$ ) were evaluated. The addition of 10mM NaCl mitigated the elevation of hemolymph  $[K^+]$  in higher  $[KCl]$  and animals remained alive when high  $[NaCl]$  was present compared to the control condition (*i.e.* 0.6mM  $[Na^+]$  in DHTW). In 5mM KCl with high  $[NaCl]$ , hemolymph  $[K^+]$  did not significantly differ from the control level ( $2.18 \pm 0.05$ ,  $N = 186$ ) (Figure 3A) and were thus significantly lower at 0.5, 1, 1.5, 2, 3 and 4h when compared to 5mM KCl with no added



NaCl (Figure 3A, Figure 1F; Supplementary Table 1). Hemolymph  $[K^+]$  in *D. magna* exposed to 5mM KCl with no added NaCl was as high as  $\approx 4\text{mM } K^+$  (Figure 1D). In 10mM KCl with high [NaCl], hemolymph  $[K^+]$  increased from the control level to  $\approx 5\text{mM } K^+$ , then returned to control levels by 24h (Figure 3B) and was significantly lower when compared to hemolymph from animals exposed to 10mM KCl with no added NaCl at 1, 1.5, 2 and 3h (Figure 3B, Figure 1E; Supplementary Table 1). The 24h data were not included in the statistical test because 100% mortality occurred between 5 and 24h in 10mM KCl with control  $[Na^+]$  (*i.e.* 0.6 mM). However, in 10mM KCl in high [NaCl], all animals lived to 24h and hemolymph  $[K^+]$  was restored to control levels (Figure 3B). In 20mM KCl in high [NaCl], the hemolymph  $[K^+]$  increase was sustained, and was significantly higher than 20mM KCl with no added NaCl at 1h and 1.5h (Figure 3C, Figure 1F; Supplementary Table 1). The 3h, 4h, and 24h data were not included in the statistical test because 100% mortality occurred at 3h. By contrast, 100% mortality was observed between 3 and 24h in 20mM KCl with no added NaCl (Figure 1F).

### ***Low [NaCl]***

Previous research has shown that the LC50 value of KCl was 2mM when [NaCl] was 0.1mM (Mount et al. 2016). The LC50 concentration, one concentration below the LC50 value (1mM KCl in low  $Na^+$ ) and two concentrations above the LC50 value (3mM KCl in low [NaCl] and 5mM KCl in low [NaCl]) (*i.e.* 0.6mM  $[Na^+]$  in DHTW) were evaluated. In low [NaCl] conditions, hemolymph  $[K^+]$  was more sensitive to increases in water [KCl]. In 1mM KCl and 2mM KCl in low [NaCl] there was significant elevation in hemolymph  $[K^+]$  from control ( $2.18 \pm 0.05$ ,  $N = 186$ ) to  $\approx 3.5\text{mM}$  and by 24h hemolymph  $[K^+]$  returned to control (0 h) levels (Figure

4A, Figure 4B). In 1mM KCl in low [NaCl], hemolymph [ $K^+$ ] was significantly higher when compared with 1mM KCl in control [NaCl] at 1.5h (Figure 4A, Figure 1A; Supplementary Table 1). In 2mM KCl in low [NaCl], hemolymph [ $K^+$ ] was significantly higher when compared with 2mM KCl in control [NaCl] at 1.5, 3, and 4h (Figure 4B, Figure 1B; Supplementary Table 1). In 3mM KCl and 5mM KCl in low [NaCl] there was a sustained increase in hemolymph [ $K^+$ ] from  $\approx 2$ mM to  $\approx 3.5$ mM  $K^+$  (Figure 3C) and  $\approx 5.5$ mM  $K^+$  (Figure 3D), respectively. In 3mM KCl in low [NaCl], hemolymph [ $K^+$ ] was significantly lower when compared with 3mM KCl in control [NaCl] at 2h and significantly higher when compared with 3mM KCl in control [NaCl] 24h (Figure 4C, Figure 1C; Supplementary Table 1). In 5mM KCl in low [NaCl], hemolymph [ $K^+$ ] was significantly higher when compared with 5mM KCl in control [NaCl] at 2 and 4h (Figure 4D, Figure 1D; Supplementary Table 1).

***Increase in ambient [KCl] causes elevations in both hemolymph [ $K^+$ ] and [ $Na^+$ ]***

The experiments described above (Figure 2) evaluated the mitigating effects of NaCl on hemolymph [ $K^+$ ] elevation and raised the question of the potential effects of elevation of water [KCl] on hemolymph [ $Na^+$ ]. At 24h in high [NaCl], hemolymph [ $K^+$ ] was significantly elevated above control levels (*i.e.* [ $K^+$ ] in DHTW =  $2.18 \pm 0.05$ mM, N = 186) in 20mM KCl but not in 10mM KCl or 5mM KCl (Figure 5A). Unexpectedly, in 10mM [NaCl] and increasing [KCl] there was a steady increase in hemolymph [ $Na^+$ ]. Hemolymph [ $Na^+$ ] was significantly elevated above control levels (*i.e.* [ $Na^+$ ] in DHTW =  $54.2 \pm 0.81$ mM, N = 85) at 24h in 10mM and 20mM KCl (Figure 5B).

***The increase in hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] in *Daphnia* exposed to elevated freshwater [NaCl] is altered by freshwater [Ca<sup>2+</sup>]***

Previous studies have suggested that increased [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] mitigates Na<sup>+</sup> toxicity (and increases the LC50 value for Na<sup>+</sup>) (Mount et al., 2016). Our results show that decreased ambient [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] causes dysregulation of hemolymph Na<sup>+</sup> concentration compared to control levels of Ca<sup>2+</sup> (*i.e.* 1mM [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] in DHTW). Hemolymph Na<sup>+</sup> concentration was measured in animals exposed to the LC50 value, 20mM NaCl + 0.04mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> (Figure 6A) and 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> (Figure 6B) over a 24h period. Animals exposed to 20mM NaCl + 0.04mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> showed elevated hemolymph Na<sup>+</sup> concentration at 1h relative to control (0h) levels (54.2 ± 0.81, N = 85). However, these elevations were not significantly different at these time points compared to the elevation of hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] of animals exposed to 20mM NaCl with control Ca<sup>2+</sup> levels in DHTW (1mM Ca<sup>2+</sup>) (Figure 2C, Figure 6A; Supplementary Table 1). In 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> there was an increase in hemolymph Na<sup>+</sup> concentration from control (0 h) levels at 1h and 24h. In comparison to 30mM NaCl with control Ca<sup>2+</sup> levels in HDTW (1mM Ca<sup>2+</sup>), there was a significantly lower hemolymph Na<sup>+</sup> concentration at 3h and 4h in 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> (Figure 2D, Figure 6B; Supplementary Table 1).

***Effects of anions and ambient [CaSO<sub>4</sub>] on increases in hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] elevations in *Daphnia* exposed to elevated freshwater [NaCl]***

For NaCl, the LC50 value was 30mM when [CaSO<sub>4</sub>] was 0.4mM and 20mM when [CaSO<sub>4</sub>] was 0.04mM (Mount et al. 2016). The effects of 20mM and 30mM NaCl on hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] were therefore evaluated in both high (0.4 mM) and low (0.04 mM) CaSO<sub>4</sub> concentrations. When Cl<sup>-</sup> was the anion accompanying Na<sup>+</sup>, there was no significant difference

in hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  when bath  $[\text{Na}^+]$  was varied from 20mM NaCl to 30mM NaCl and  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  was varied from 0.04mM  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  to 0.4mM  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  (Figure 7A). For  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ , the LC50 was 20mM in 0.4mM  $\text{CaSO}_4$  and 10mM in 0.04mM  $\text{CaSO}_4$  (Mount et al. 2016), therefore both 10mM and 20mM of  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  were evaluated at high and low  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$ . Hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  was lower in 0.4mM  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  than in 0.04mM  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  when  $\text{SO}_4^{2-}$  was the anion accompanying 10 mM  $\text{Na}^+$  in the water (Figure 7B). Also, in 20 mM  $\text{NaSO}_4$ , mortality occurred in 0.04mM  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  but not in 0.4mM  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  (Figure 7B). For  $\text{NaHCO}_3$ , the LC50 was 15mM in 0.04mM  $\text{CaSO}_4$  and 20mM in 0.4mM  $\text{CaSO}_4$  (Mount et al. 2016); animals were therefore exposed to 15mM and 20mM of  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  in both control and low  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$ . When  $\text{HCO}_3^-$  was the anion, 0.4 mM  $\text{CaSO}_4$  mitigated the elevation of hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  in 15mM  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  (Figure 7C). Unexpectedly, in 20mM  $\text{NaHCO}_3$ , hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  was lower in 0.04 mM  $\text{CaSO}_4$  compared to 0.4 mM  $\text{CaSO}_4$  (Figure 7C). Additionally, when  $\text{HCO}_3^-$  was the accompanying anion, hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  was  $\approx 20\text{mM}$  lower than when  $\text{Cl}^-$  or  $\text{SO}_4^{2-}$  was the accompanying anion. Taken together, the results in Figure 7 show that changes in  $[\text{Ca}^{2+}]$  can alter the change in hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  during exposure to increased ambient  $[\text{Na}^+]$  and that the anion of the  $\text{Na}^+$  salt also influences the extent of hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  elevation.

### ***Hemolymph $[\text{Cl}^-]$ increases with increased ambient $[\text{NaCl}]$***

Hemolymph  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  was measured in animals exposed to water with  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  far above the level of 0.7mM in DHTW. Given that animals exposed to 10mM KCl and 30mM NaCl showed significant elevations in hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$  and  $[\text{Na}^+]$ , respectively, we measured hemolymph  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  in these two conditions to determine if there was a corresponding increase in hemolymph  $[\text{Cl}^-]$ . Animals exposed to 10mM KCl showed a significant decrease in hemolymph  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  at 3h but

returned to control levels ( $48.5 \pm 1.37$ ,  $N = 22$ ) by 4h. Although mortality occurred between 5 and 24h, as observed in Figure 1E when  $[K^+]$  was measured, there was no corresponding elevation in hemolymph  $[Cl^-]$  up to 4h (Figure 8A). By contrast, animals exposed to 30mM NaCl showed significant and progressive increases in hemolymph  $[Cl^-]$  over time that did not return to control levels, but there no mortality was observed (Figure 8B).

### ***Effects of increased ambient KCl and NaCl on hemolymph pH***

As noted above, significant increases in hemolymph  $[K^+]$  and  $[Na^+]$  were seen in animals exposed to 10mM KCl and 30mM NaCl, respectively. The extent of changes in hemolymph  $[K^+]$  were mitigated by the presence of 10mM NaCl in the water and the changes in hemolymph  $[Na^+]$  were affected by changes in water  $[Ca^{2+}]$ . Because  $H^+$  regulation is often linked to transport of cations through processes such as  $Na^+/H^+$  exchange, we wished to determine if there were corresponding changes in hemolymph pH in animals exposed to 10mM KCl and 30mM NaCl. Hemolymph pH of animals in DHTW was  $8.29 \pm 0.02$  ( $N = 46$ ). Hemolymph pH increased at 2h in animals exposed to 10mM KCl and then returned to control levels (Figure 9A). Although mortality occurred between 5-24h, there were no corresponding significant changes in hemolymph pH. In 10mM KCl + 10mM NaCl there was an increase in hemolymph pH at 3h and a decrease at 24h compared to control (0 h) (Figure 9B) and hemolymph pH was significantly lower at 1h and 1.5h relative to hemolymph of animals in 10mM KCl (Figure 9A, 9B; Supplementary Table 1). Animals exposed to 30mM NaCl did not show significant changes in hemolymph pH between 0-4h, but hemolymph pH decreased significantly between 4-24h (Figure 9C). In 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM  $Ca_2SO_4$  there were no changes in hemolymph pH between 0-3h; pH increased at 4h then returned to control (0 h) levels by 24h (Figure 9D). Compared to 30mM

NaCl, animals exposed to 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> showed a significantly higher pH at 4h and 24h (Figure 9C, Figure 9D; Supplementary Table 1).

***Hemolymph [K<sup>+</sup>] elevation is due to [KCl] and hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] elevation is due to [NaCl] not to an increase in osmolality***

Animals were exposed to the LC50 concentration of mannitol (75mM) (Mount et al. 2016), one concentration below the LC50 value (50mM) and one concentration above the LC50 value (100mM). There were no significant changes in hemolymph [K<sup>+</sup>] (Figure 10A) or hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] (Figure 10B) after 48h in 50 mM, 75mM or 100mM mannitol. There was no mortality observed in any of these conditions.

**DISCUSSION**

Our results show that hemolymph concentrations of Na<sup>+</sup> and K<sup>+</sup> increase in response to increases in the concentrations of these ions in the water (Figure 1, Figure 2) and that the increase in hemolymph cation concentration is altered by the anion in the Na<sup>+</sup> and K<sup>+</sup> salts in the water (Figure 6, Figure 8). An increase in hemolymph [K<sup>+</sup>] or [Na<sup>+</sup>] provides a physiological correlate of toxicity and at sublethal exposure levels, hemolymph ion concentrations can be restored over time. Our results also show that increases in hemolymph [K<sup>+</sup>] in response to increased water [K<sup>+</sup>] can be mitigated by concomitant increases in water [Na<sup>+</sup>], and that increases in hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] in response to increased water [Na<sup>+</sup>] can be altered by concomitant changes in water [Ca<sup>2+</sup>]. Given that we primarily measured changes in hemolymph cation concentrations in response to changes in ambient salt concentrations, we will focus predominately on discussing the physiological disturbances caused by these cations.

***Hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] and [K<sup>+</sup>] increase in response to increases in water [Na<sup>+</sup>] and [K<sup>+</sup>]***

Our measurements reveal increases in the concentrations of hemolymph cations, Na<sup>+</sup> and K<sup>+</sup>, in response to elevations of these ions in the water bathing *D. magna*. Once ambient ion concentrations approach levels that are associated with toxicity, hemolymph ion concentrations rise as much as 3-fold above control values. At low ambient concentrations of single salts ( $\leq 5\text{mM K}^+, \leq 15\text{mM Na}^+$ ) daphnids are able to recover from these large disturbances in hemolymph ion concentrations and restore the concentrations to control levels over time. The elevation in hemolymph Na<sup>+</sup> and K<sup>+</sup> concentrations in response to water concentrations of these ions at or above previously published LC50 values thus provides a physiological indication of toxicity (Mount et al., 2016).

Animals show a wide variety of physiological adaptations to maintain ionoregulatory homeostasis in a range of salinities while minimizing the expenditure of energy. Crustaceans cope with challenges imposed by variations in environmental ionic composition through structural, biochemical and physiological changes (Aladin and Potts, 1995; Bianchini and Wood, 2008; Halcrow, 1982). As in most invertebrates, the osmolality of crustacean hemolymph is due mostly to inorganic ions, especially Na<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup>. Two mechanisms are implicated in the control of the hemolymph Na<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> levels in freshwater crustaceans: (1) reduction in the permeability of ionoregulatory epithelia to limit diffusive losses of ions, and (2) increases in active uptake of NaCl to counterbalance diffusive losses (Pequeux, 1995). At high concentrations of ambient Na<sup>+</sup> and K<sup>+</sup> daphnids are no longer able to cope with the increased salinity and these ions build up in the hemolymph, likely causing toxicity.

The exact physiological mechanism of major ion toxicity is unclear, but it likely differs for  $\text{Na}^+$  as opposed to  $\text{K}^+$  (Mount et al., 2016).  $\text{K}^+$  is highly toxic to daphnids and  $\text{K}^+$ -toxicity correlates well to  $\text{K}^+$  concentration (Mount et al., 2016). Given the depolarizing effects of  $\text{K}^+$  on crustacean nerves and muscles (Fatt and Katz, 1953), toxicity in hyperkalemic states likely reflects impaired neuromuscular functioning.  $\text{Na}^+$  salts are much less toxic than  $\text{K}^+$  salts and no specific Na-related mechanism has been described (Mount et al., 2016). Animals exposed to increased major ion concentrations are unable to osmoregulate and there are consequent effects on higher level processes such as feeding rate, growth, reproduction and survival (Achuthankutty et al., 2000).

***Effects of the conjugate anion on the responses to increased cation concentrations in the water***

Animals exposed to 10mM KCl showed no increase in hemolymph  $\text{Cl}^-$  relative to animals in DHTW. However, at the highest dose of NaCl, 30mM, there was an increase in hemolymph  $\text{Cl}^-$  concentration. The discrepancy is likely due to the higher concentration of  $\text{Cl}^-$ , not the cation with which it is associated. However, the increases in cation concentrations in hemolymph are much higher than corresponding increases in the anion concentrations. For example, there was a larger increase in hemolymph  $\text{Na}^+$  concentration at 30mM NaCl than hemolymph  $\text{Cl}^-$  concentration;  $[\text{Na}^+]$  at 24h increased to 1.5 times control  $[\text{Na}^+]$ , whereas the increase in  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  at 24h was 1.2 times the control concentration. This is consistent with the cation dominating toxicity, but toxicity may not be exclusively cation-driven (Mount et al., 2016). Likewise, when evaluating the protective effect of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ , the anion altered both the magnitude and time course of increases in hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$ . Although previous studies debate the relative contributions of



cations versus anions to toxicity (Mount et al., 1997; Mount et al., 2016), our findings indicate that different anions alter the changes in hemolymph  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{K}^+$  concentrations in response to increased concentrations of these cations in the water. Likewise, salts of the same cation paired with different anions have different reported LC50 values (Mount et al., 2016).

### ***Some Cations Protect Against Elevations of Other Cations in Hemolymph***

#### ***$\text{Na}^+$ is protective against elevation of hemolymph $[\text{K}^+]$***

When water  $\text{K}^+$  concentration is increased to as much as 10mM, a simultaneous increase in water  $\text{Na}^+$  concentration mitigates the increase in hemolymph  $\text{K}^+$  concentration, a finding which is consistent with mitigation of  $\text{K}^+$  toxicity by  $\text{Na}^+$  (Mount et al., 2016). In the absence of added NaCl in the water, elevation of hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$  to  $\approx 6\text{mM}$  (Figure 1E, F) was associated with mortality. However, in water containing 10mM NaCl and 20mM KCl, increases in hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$  to  $\approx 8\text{mM}$  (Figure 3C) were not associated with mortality and hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$  was reduced to  $\approx 5\text{mM}$  by 24h. It thus appears that an elevation in hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$  above  $\approx 6\text{mM}$  is not in and of itself lethal if there is a corresponding increase in water  $[\text{Na}^+]$  and/or hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$ . When there is a decrease in  $[\text{Na}^+]$  below control levels in the water there is enhanced elevation in hemolymph  $\text{K}^+$  concentration as water  $\text{K}^+$  concentration is increased. Overall, it appears that with the increased  $\text{Na}^+$  concentrations in the water, KCl exposure appears to be less of a physiological challenge to hemolymph  $\text{K}^+$  homeostasis.

While increased ambient  $[\text{Na}^+]$  mitigates increases in hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$  when water  $\text{K}^+$  concentration is increased to as much as 10mM, in a high and constant concentration of  $\text{Na}^+$  and increasing  $\text{K}^+$  concentration in the water there is an increase in hemolymph  $\text{Na}^+$  concentration

but not in hemolymph  $K^+$  concentration in both 5mM and 10mM KCl. These data suggest there may be a link between regulation of hemolymph  $[Na^+]$  and hemolymph  $[K^+]$ . The mechanism of response to elevated  $[K^+]$  in the water may also result in elevation of hemolymph  $[Na^+]$ .

Membrane transporters which link the transport of  $Na^+$  and  $K^+$  include the  $Na^+/K^+$  ATP-ase and  $Na^+/K^+/2Cl^-$  cotransporters, both of which have been suggested to contribute to ion regulation in adult *D. magna* (Bianchini and Wood, 2008). Additionally, it has been shown that  $K^+$  transport can be uncoupled from  $Na^+$  regulation in crustaceans through  $K^+/H^+$  exchangers,  $K^+/Cl^-$  co-transport and  $K^+$  channels (*e.g.*  $Ca^{2+}$ -activated  $K^+$  channels and  $K_{IR}$  channels) (Harvey, 2014; Thiel and Chang, 2015; Wiczorek et al., 1991).

### ***Ca<sup>2+</sup> is protective against elevation of hemolymph Na<sup>+</sup> and alters Na<sup>+</sup> hemolymph regulation***

Previous findings show that  $Na^+$  uptake is decreased in low  $[Ca^{2+}]$  (Glover and Wood, 2005; Havas et al., 1984), which is consistent with our results (Figure 6). Low  $[Ca^{2+}]$  is not associated with competitive interactions between  $Na^+$  and  $H^+$ , whereas high  $[Ca^{2+}]$  is associated with a competitive reaction between  $Na^+$  and  $H^+$  (Glover and Wood, 2005). The use of  $HCO_3^-$  as the anion may have an impact on hemolymph pH regulation and therefore the availability of protons, which may affect  $Na^+$  transport and in turn hemolymph  $[Na^+]$ .  $Ca^{2+}$  and  $Na^+$  reciprocally inhibit each other in a competitive manner as they appear to share the same transport site when environmental  $[Ca^{2+}]$  is at high concentration (Glover and Wood, 2005). However, at lower environmental  $[Ca^{2+}]$  concentrations,  $Na^+$  uptake appears to be  $Ca^{2+}$ -dependent. Mortality in low  $[Ca^{2+}]$  may be due to decreased  $Na^+$  influx, insufficient to compensate the high rate of  $Na^+$  depletion through passive ion loss to the water. Increased  $[Ca^{2+}]$  facilitates  $Na^+$  uptake, possibly through reductions in the permeability of leakage pathways so as to limit passive  $Na^+$  efflux.

Conversely, when water  $\text{Na}^+$  concentration is increased, a simultaneous increase in water  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  concentration mitigates the increase in hemolymph  $\text{Na}^+$  concentration (Figure 7), a finding which is consistent with mitigation of  $\text{Na}^+$  toxicity by  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  (Mount et al., 2016).

### ***Acid-base regulation in response to increased ambient KCl and NaCl***

Our results do not show a clear association between hemolymph pH and the rise of  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  in the hemolymph that can be explained on the basis of the actions of one particular ion transporter. Rather, there is likely a combination of transporters or other mechanisms that maintain internal acid-base balance. One explanation of our results is that *D. magna* prioritize the regulation of hemolymph pH even if this entails a rise of hemolymph ion concentrations.

In aquatic crustaceans, acid base balance between the animal and its environment is regulated predominately by cation/ $\text{H}^+$  exchangers (e.g.  $\text{K}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchanger and  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchangers) and anion exchangers (e.g.  $\text{Cl}^-/\text{HCO}_3^-$ ) (Genovese et al., 2005; Lucu, 1990; Onken et al., 1991). Our results in 10mM KCl may reflect the activity of a  $\text{K}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchanger, resulting in higher  $\text{K}^+$  concentration and a lower  $\text{H}^+$  concentration inside the animal contributing to the increase in internal pH. A  $\text{Cl}^-/\text{HCO}_3^-$  exchanger is likely contributing to the maintenance of acid base balance in *D. magna* but not contributing to the rise in pH in animals exposed to 10mM KCl as there is no change in hemolymph  $\text{Cl}^-$  concentrations over time.

Increases in water  $[\text{Na}^+]$  may have complex effects on *D. magna*. In 30mM NaCl there is a rise in hemolymph concentrations of both  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  while pH stays within control levels until 24h when pH decreases significantly. A sustained rise in hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  could elevate intracellular  $\text{Na}^+$  concentrations, which, in turn, would reduce the activity of  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchangers, which transport  $\text{Na}^+$  into the cells and  $\text{H}^+$  out of the cells.  $\text{Na}^+$  uptake is saturable (Glover and

Wood, 2005) and therefore once uptake of  $\text{Na}^+$  can no longer increase through this exchanger,  $\text{H}^+$  may accumulate inside the animal and cause hemolymph pH to decrease. It is well documented that acid precipitation has caused the disappearance of fish, molluscs and crustaceans from freshwater systems (Leivestad et al., 1976).  $\text{H}^+$ -linked  $\text{Na}^+$  uptake may explain, in part, the high sensitivity of freshwater animals to aquatic acidification and the mechanism behind such mortalities is the breakdown in  $\text{Na}^+$  regulation (Vangenechten et al., 1989, Wood, 1989). It has been suggested that an electroneutral  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchanger as well as an electrogenic  $2\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchanger may contribute to  $\text{Na}^+$  uptake in *D. magna*, as in many other invertebrates (Glover and Wood, 2005). This exchanger can also play a role in divalent cation exchange, such as  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ .

## CONCLUSION

We set out to determine if animals exposed to elevated ambient ion concentrations showed changes in hemolymph ion concentrations that could be indicative of toxicity. Our results show that hemolymph ion concentrations are altered in response to changes in ambient ion concentrations, particularly as they reach and exceed published LC50 values for daphnids. Future work could examine the effects of putative inhibitors of ion transporters to identify which transporters are involved in responses to the osmoregulatory challenges of increased major ion concentrations. Hemolymph ion regulation is influenced by pumps and leak channels which affect transepithelial potential (TEP). Future measurements of TEP changes in response to increased major ion concentrations could also aid in identification of which ion transporters are affected. Furthering our understanding of the physiological responses to major ion exposure and toxicity could be important in developing predictive models for regulating major ion levels and determining toxicity thresholds for freshwater ecosystems.

## REFERENCES

- Abbaspour, M., Javid, A. H., Mirbagheri, S. A., Givi, F. A. and Moghimi, P.** (2012). Investigation of lake drying attributed to climate change. *Int. J. Environ. Sci. Technol.* **9**, 257–266.
- Achuthankutty, C. T., Shrivastava, Y., Mahambre, G. G., Goswami, S. C. and Madhupratap, M.** (2000). Parthenogenetic reproduction of *Diaphanosoma celebensis* (Crustacea: Cladocera): Influence of salinity on feeding, survival, growth and neonate production. *Mar. Biol.* **137**, 19–22.
- Aladin, N. V. and Potts, W. T. W.** (1995). Osmoregulatory capacity of the Cladocera. *J. Comp. Physiol. B* **164**, 671–683.
- Balushkina, E. V., Golubkov, S. M., Golubkov, M. S., Litvinchuk, L. F. and Shadrin, N. V.** (2009). Effect of abiotic and biotic factors on the structural and functional organization of the saline lake ecosystems. *Zh. Obshch. Biol.* **70**, 504–514.
- Bianchini, A. and Wood, C. M.** (2002). Physiological effects of chronic silver exposure in *Daphnia magna*. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol. - C Toxicol. Pharmacol.* **133**, 137–145.
- Bianchini, A. and Wood, C. M.** (2008). Sodium uptake in different life stages of crustaceans: the water flea *Daphnia magna* Strauss. *J. Exp. Biol.* **211**, 539–547.
- Blewett, T. A., Weinrauch, A. M., Delompré, P. L. M. and Goss, G. G.** (2017). The effect of hydraulic flowback and produced water on gill morphology, oxidative stress and antioxidant response in rainbow trout (*Oncorhynchus mykiss*). *Sci. Rep.* **7**, 1–11.
- Cañedo-Argüelles, M., Kefford, B. J., Piscart, C., Prat, N., Schäfer, R. B. and Schulz, C. J.** (2013). Salinisation of rivers: An urgent ecological issue. *Environ. Pollut.* **173**, 157–167.

- Carrasco, N. K. and Perissinotto, R.** (2012). Development of a halotolerant community in the St. Lucia Estuary (South Africa) during a hypersaline phase. *PLoS One* **7**,.
- Cormier, S. M., Suter, G. W. and Zheng, L.** (2013). Derivation of a benchmark for freshwater ionic strength. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **32**, 263–271.
- Donini, A., O'Donnell, M. J. and Orchard, I.** (2007). Differential actions of diuretic factors on the Malpighian tubules of *Rhodnius prolixus*. *J. Exp. Biol.* **211**, 42–48.
- EPRI** (2016). *Multi-ion toxicity review: Data analyses and ongoing model framework development*. EPRI, Palo Alto, CA: 3002006258.
- EPRI** (2018). *Multi-ion toxicity review: Data analysis and ongoing model framework development*. EPRI, Palo Alto, CA: 3002013924.
- Erickson, R. J., Mount, D. R., Highland, T. L., Hockett, J. R., Hoff, D. J., Jenson, C. T., Norberg-King, T. J. and Peterson, K. N.** (2017). The acute toxicity of major ion salts to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*. III. Mathematical models for mixture toxicity. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **37**, 247–259.
- Fatt, P. and Katz, B.** (1953). The electrical properties of crustacean muscle fibres. *J. Physiol.* **120**, 171–204.
- Findlay, S. E. G. and Kelly, V. R.** (2011). Emerging indirect and long-term road salt effects on ecosystems. *Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci.* **1223**, 58–68.
- Genovese, G., Ortiz, N., Urcola, M. R. and Luquet, C. M.** (2005). Possible role of carbonic anhydrase, V-H<sup>+</sup>-ATPase, and Cl<sup>-</sup>/HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> exchanger in electrogenic ion transport across the gills of the euryhaline crab *Chasmagnathus granulatus*. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol. - A Mol. Integr. Physiol.* **142**, 362–369.

- Glover, C. N. and Wood, C. M.** (2005). Physiological characterisation of a pH- and calcium-dependent sodium uptake mechanism in the freshwater crustacean, *Daphnia magna*. *J. Exp. Biol.* **208**, 951–959.
- Glover, C. N., Pane, E. F. and Wood, C. M.** (2005). Humic Substances Influence Sodium Metabolism in the Freshwater Crustacean *Daphnia magna*. *Physiol. Biochem. Zool.* **78**, 405–416.
- Goodfellow, W. L., Ausley, L. W., Burton, D. T., Denton, D. L., Dorn, P. B., Grothe, D. R., Heber, M. A., Norberg-King, T. J. and Rodgers, J. H.** (2000). Major ion toxicity in effluents: A review with permitting recommendations. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **19**, 175–182.
- Grosell, M., Nielsen, C. and Bianchini, A.** (2002). Sodium turnover rate determines sensitivity to acute copper and silver exposure in freshwater animals. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol. - C Toxicol. Pharmacol.* **133**, 287–303.
- Halcrow, K.** (1982). Some ultrastructural features of the nuchal organ of *Daphnia magna* Straus (Crustacea: Branchiopoda). *Can. J. Zool.* **60**, 1257–1264.
- Harvey, W. R.** (2014). Physiology of V-ATPases. *J. exp Biol.* **172**, 1-17.
- Havas, M., Hutchinson, T. C. and Likens, G. E.** (1984). Effect of low pH on sodium regulation in two species of *Daphnia*. *Can. J. Zool.* **62**, 1965–1970.
- Herbert, E. R., Franklin, R. B., Hopfensperger, K. N., Boon, P., Ardón, M., Gell, P., Burgin, A. J., Neubauer, S. C. and Lamers, L. P. M.** (2015). A global perspective on wetland salinization: ecological consequences of a growing threat to freshwater wetlands. *Ecosphere* **6**, art206.

- Hogstrand, C. and Wood, C. M.** (1998). Toward a better understanding of the bioavailability, physiology, and toxicity of silver in fish: Implications for water quality criteria. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **17**, 547–561.
- Hollis, L., Hogstrand, C. and Wood, C. M.** (2001). Tissue-specific cadmium accumulation, metallothionein induction, and tissue zinc and copper levels during chronic sublethal cadmium exposure in juvenile rainbow trout. *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **41**, 468–474.
- Kirschner, B., Greenwalk, L. and Kerstetter, T.** (1973). Effect of amiloride on sodium transport body surfaces of freshwater animals. **224**,.
- Leonard, E. M., Banerjee, U., D’Silva, J. J. and Wood, C. M.** (2014). Chronic nickel bioaccumulation and sub-cellular fractionation in two freshwater teleosts, the round goby and the rainbow trout, exposed simultaneously to waterborne and dietborne nickel. *Aquat. Toxicol.* **154**, 141–153.
- Lucu, Č.** (1990). Review Ionic Regulatory Mechanisms. **9**, 297–306.  
during its transition from oligohaline to polyhaline water body. *J. Mar. Syst.* **47**, 101–107.
- Mount, D. R., Gulley, D. D., Hockett, J. R., Garrison, T. D. and Evans, J. M.** (1997). Statistical models to predict the toxicity of major ions to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*, *Daphnia magna* and *Pimephales promelas* (fathead minnows). *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **16**, 2009–2019.
- Mount, D. R., Erickson, R. J., Highland, T. L., Hockett, J. R., Hoff, D. J., Jenson, C. T., Norberg-King, T. J., Peterson, K. N., Polaske, Z. M. and Wisniewski, S.** (2016). The acute toxicity of major ion salts to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*: I. influence of background water chemistry. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **35**, 3039–3057.



- Onken, H., Graszynski, K. and Zeiske, W.** (1991). Na<sup>+</sup>-independent, electrogenic Cl<sup>-</sup> uptake across the posterior gills of the Chinese crab (*Eriocheir sinensis*): Voltage-clamp and microelectrode studies. *J. Comp. Physiol. B* **161**, 293–301.
- Pequeux, A.** (1995). Osmotic Regulation in Crustaceans Author ( s ): André Péqueux Source : Journal of Crustacean Biology, Vol. 15 , No.1 ( Feb ., 1995 ), pp. 1-60 Published by : Oxford University Press on behalf of The Crustacean Society Stable URL : <https://www.jstor.org/stable/3066666> *Oxford Journals* **15**, 1–60.
- Pond, G. J., Passmore, M. E., Borsuk, F. A., Reynolds, L. and Rose, C. J.** (2008). Downstream effects of mountaintop coal mining: comparing biological conditions using family- and genus-level macroinvertebrate bioassessment tools. *J. North Am. Benthol. Soc.* **27**, 717–737.
- Ruiz-Sanchez, E., O'Donnell, M. J. and Donini, A.** (2015). Secretion of Na<sup>+</sup>, K<sup>+</sup> and fluid by the Malpighian (renal) tubule of the larval cabbage looper *Trichoplusia ni* (Lepidoptera: Noctuidae). *J. Insect Physiol.* **82**, 92–98.
- Thiel, M. and Chang, E.** (2015). “The Natural History of the Crustacea”: Volume 4 “Physiology,” edited by Ernest Chang and Martin Thiel. *Invertebr. Neurosci.*
- USEPA** (2011). A Field-Based Aquatic Life Benchmark for Conductivity. *Environ. Prot.* 1–276.
- Velasco, J., Millán, A., Hernández, J., Gutiérrez, C., Abellán, P., Sánchez, D. and Ruiz, M.** (2006). Response of biotic communities to salinity changes in a Mediterranean hypersaline stream. *Saline Systems* **2**, 12.
- Weber, C. I.** (1993). Methods for measuring the acute toxicity of effluents and receiving water to freshwater and marine organisms. 273.

**Wieczorek, H., Putzenlechnere, M. and Klein, U.** (1991). A Vacuolar-type Proton Pump

Energizes  $K^+/H^+$  antiport in an animal plasma membrane. *J. Biol. Chem.* **266**, 15340–15347.

**Vangenechten, J. H. D., Witters, H. and Vanderborght, O. L. J.** (1989). Laboratory studies

on invertebrate survival and physiology in acid waters. *In Acid Toxicity and Aquatic*

*Animals* (ed. R. Morris, E. W. Taylor, D. J. A. Brown and J. A. Brown), 153-169.

Cambridge: Cambridge University Press

**TABLES**Table 2-1. 48h LC<sub>50</sub> values for *Ceriodaphnia dubia* (Mount et al., 2016).

<b>Salt</b>	<b>LC50<sup>1</sup></b>
KCl	5mM
K <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	3.5mM
KHCO <sub>3</sub>	5mM
NaCl	30mM
Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>	25mM
NaHCO <sub>3</sub>	12mM
CaCl <sub>2</sub>	15mM
CaSO <sub>4</sub>	16mM <sup>2</sup>
MgCl <sub>2</sub>	10mM
MgSO <sub>4</sub>	8.5mM
KCl in 10mM NaCl	10mM
KCl in 0.1mM NaCl	2mM
NaCl in 0.04mM CaSO <sub>4</sub>	20mM
NaCl in 0.4mM CaSO <sub>4</sub>	30mM
Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub> in 0.04mM CaSO <sub>4</sub>	10mM
Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub> in 0.4mM CaSO <sub>4</sub>	20mM
NaHCO <sub>3</sub> in 0.04mM CaSO <sub>4</sub>	15mM
NaHCO <sub>3</sub> in 0.4mM CaSO <sub>4</sub>	20mM

<sup>1</sup>Rounded to the nearest whole number

<sup>2</sup>Dissolution limit

Table 2-2 Preparation of Moderately Hard Reconstituted Synthetic Freshwater

Salt (mg/L) <sup>1</sup>				Final Water Quality		
NaHCO <sub>3</sub>	CaSO <sub>4</sub> •2H <sub>2</sub> O	MgSO <sub>4</sub>	KCl	pH <sup>2</sup>	Hardness <sup>3</sup>	Alkalinity <sup>3</sup>
96.0	60.0	60.0	4.0	7.4-7.8	80-100	60-70

(Weber, 1993)

<sup>1</sup>Reagent grade chemicals added to deionized water

<sup>2</sup>Equilibrium pH after 24h of aeration

<sup>3</sup>Expressed as mg CaCO<sub>3</sub>/L

FIGURES

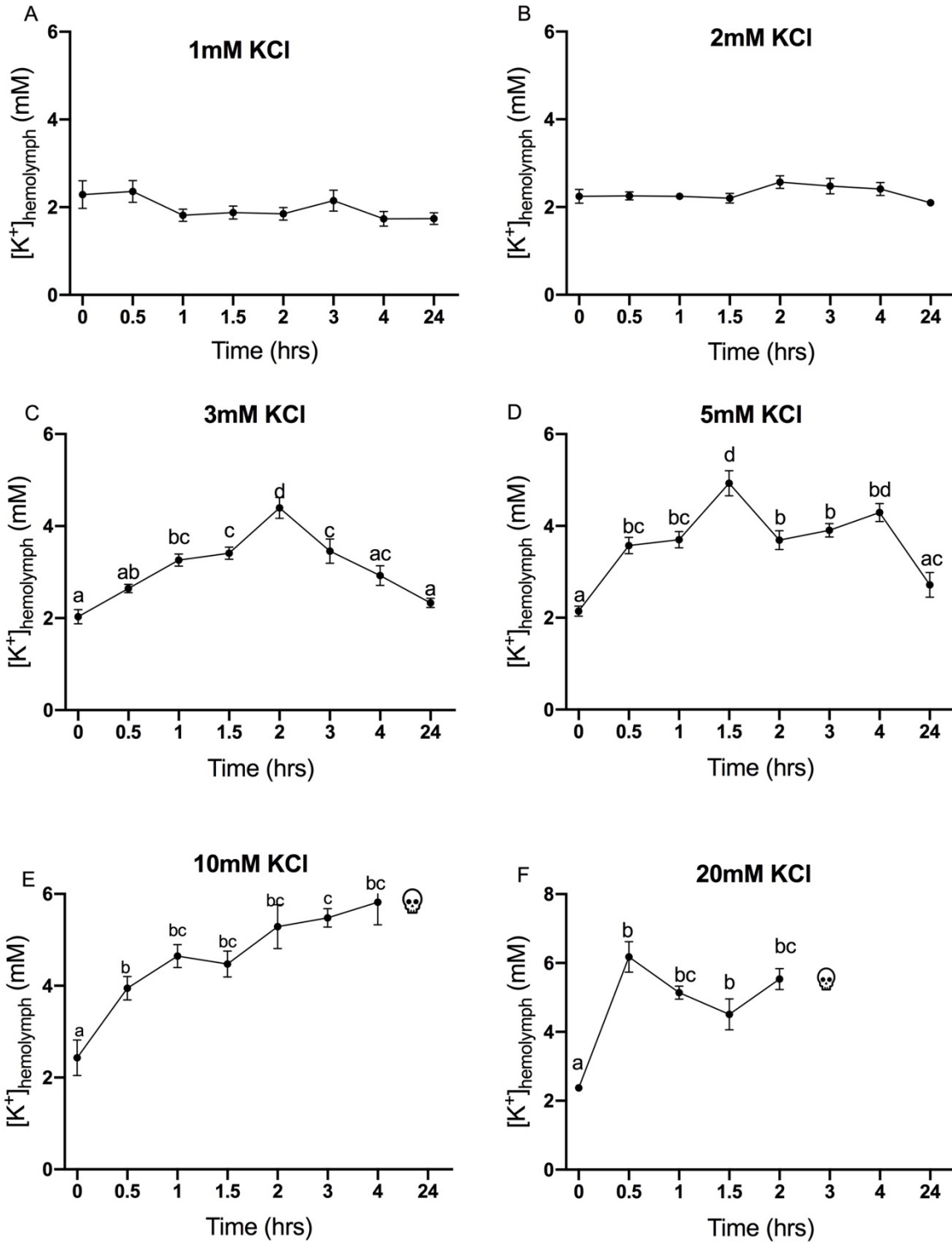


Figure 2-1. Effects of varying KCl concentration in DHTW on hemolymph  $K^+$  concentration ( $[K^+]_{\text{hemolymph}}$ ) of *Daphnia magna* (mean  $\pm$  SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test). (A) 1mM KCl (N = 9-15 per time) (B) 2mM KCl (N = 6-16) (C) 3mM KCl (N = 6-18) (D) 5mM KCl (N = 6-18) (E) 10mM KCl (N = 10-15). Skull icon indicates mortality of all remaining animals between 4h and 24h. (F) 20mM KCl, (N = 7-12). Skull icon indicates mortality of all remaining animals by 3h.

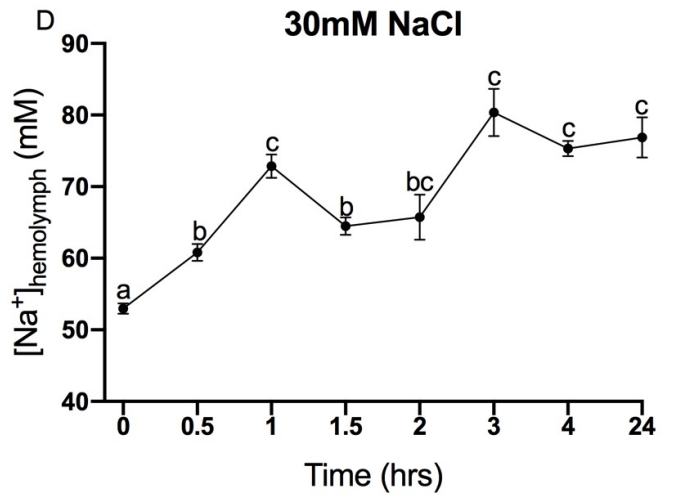
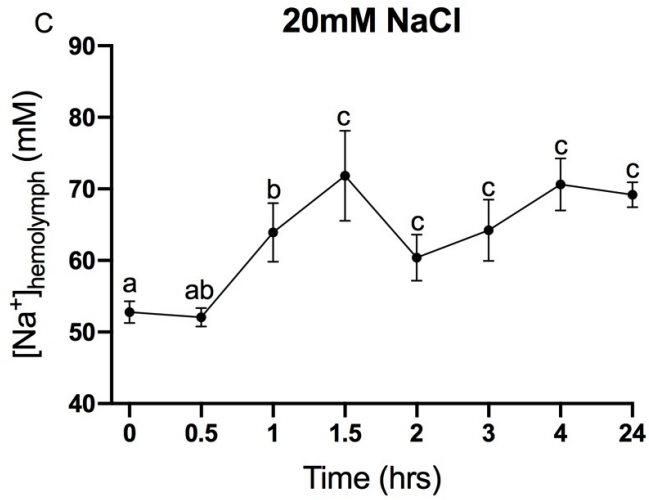
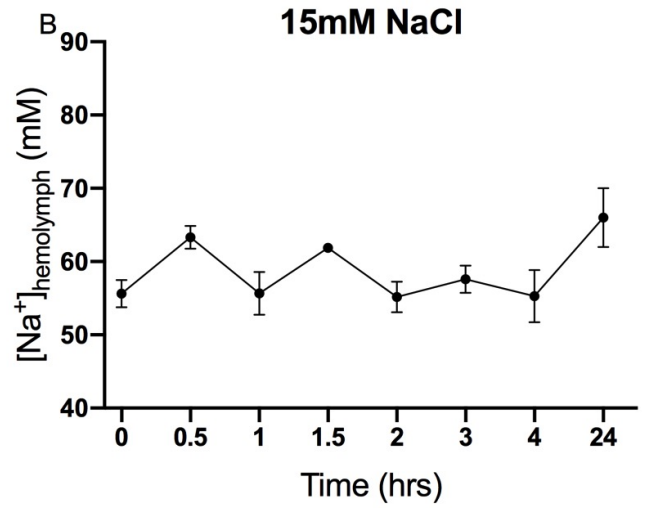
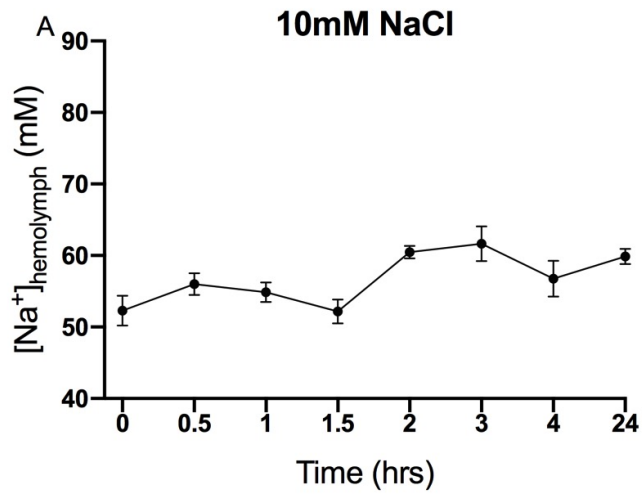


Figure 2-2. Effect of varying NaCl concentration in DHTW on hemolymph  $\text{Na}^+$  concentration ( $[\text{Na}^+]_{\text{hemolymph}}$ ) of *Daphnia magna* (mean  $\pm$  SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test). (A) 10mM NaCl (N = 6-8 per time) (B) 15mM NaCl (N = 6-8) (C) 20mM NaCl (N = 6-7) (D) 30mM NaCl (N = 6-14).



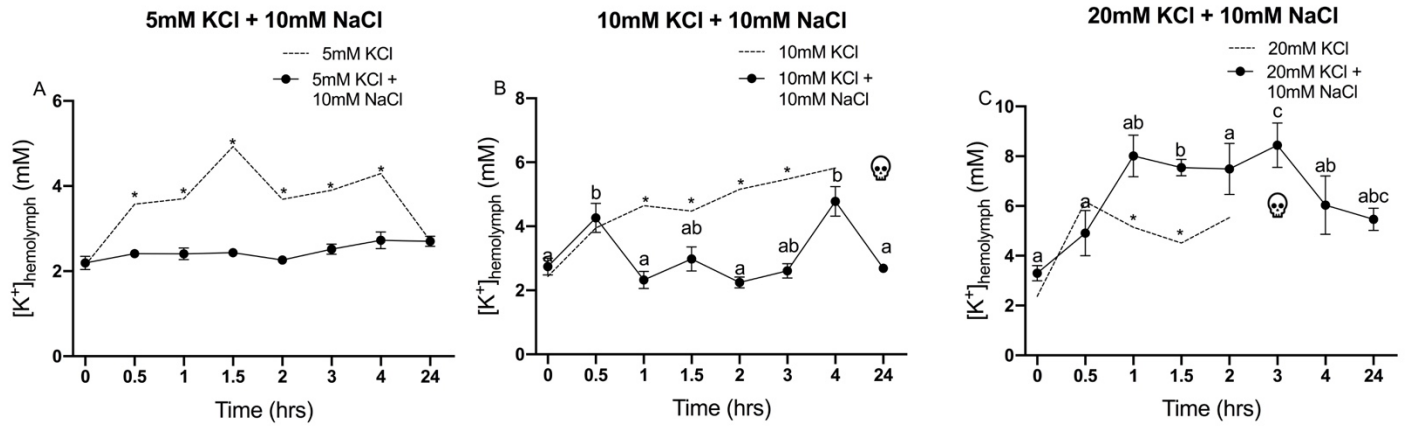


Figure 2-3. Effect of varying KCl concentration in water containing 10mM NaCl on hemolymph  $K^+$  concentration ( $[K^+]_{\text{hemolymph}}$ ) of *Daphnia magna* (mean  $\pm$  SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (One Way ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test). Dotted line represents data from Figure 1 (D, E, and F) displayed for ease of comparison. Points labelled with an asterisk differ significantly between treatments (Two Way ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test) (A) 5mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N= 7-10 per time) (B) 10mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7-10) (C) 20mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7-10).

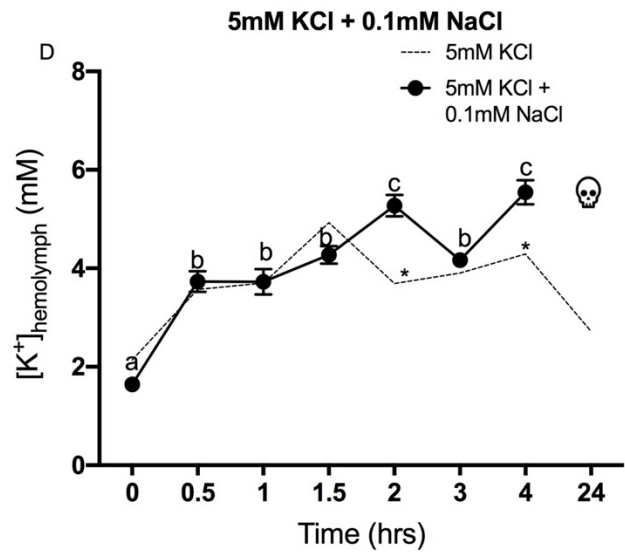
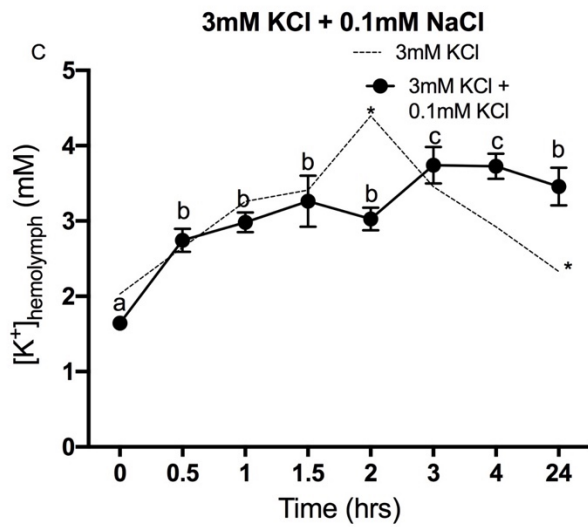
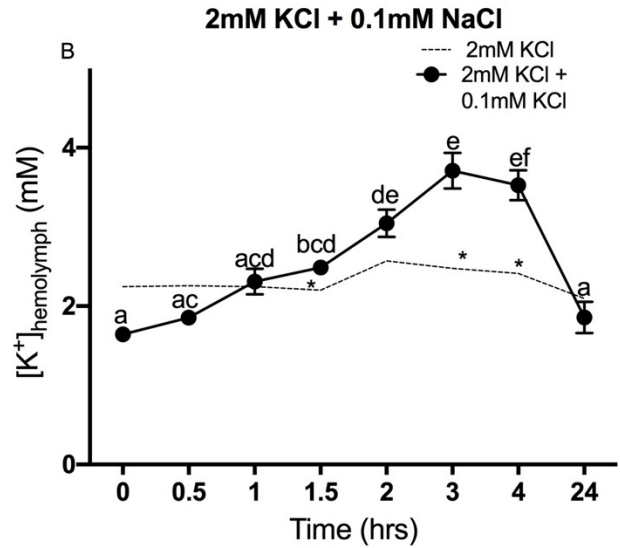
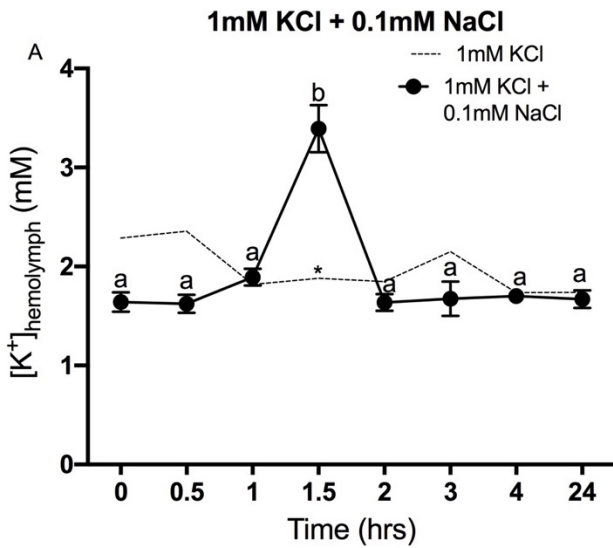


Figure 2-4. Effect of varying KCl concentration in water containing 0.1mM NaCl on hemolymph  $K^+$  concentration ( $[K^+]_{\text{hemolymph}}$ ) in *Daphnia magna* (mean  $\pm$  SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test). Dotted line represents data from Figure 1(A, B, C and D) displayed for ease of comparison. Points labelled with an asterisk differ significantly between treatments (Two Way ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test) (A) 1mM KCl + 0.1mM NaCl (N = 7-10 per time) (B) 2mM KCl + 0.1mM NaCl (N = 7-10) (C) 3mM KCl + 0.1mM NaCl (N = 7-10) (D) 5mM KCl + 0.1mM NaCl (N = 6-13).

**10mM Na<sup>+</sup>**

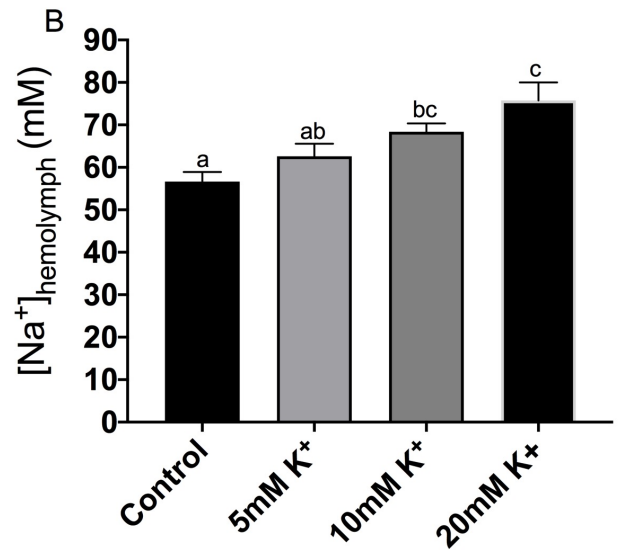
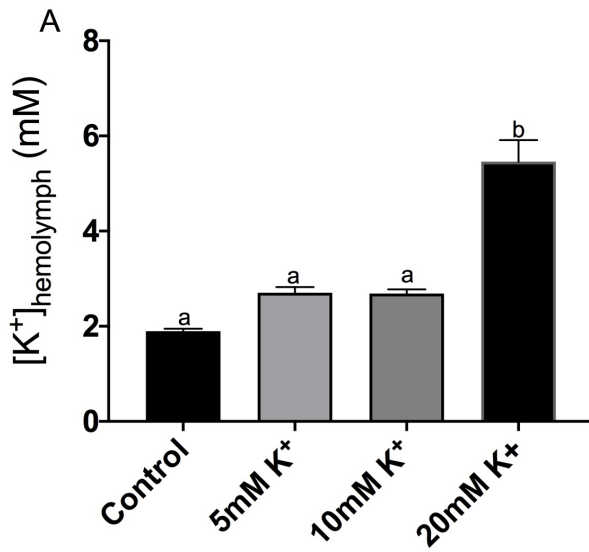


Figure 2-5. (A) Hemolymph [ $K^+$ ] in response to control (N = 9), 5mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7), 10mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7), and 20mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 11) at 24h. (B) Hemolymph [ $Na^+$ ] in response to control (N = 8), 5mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7), 10mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 11), and 20mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N = 7) at 24h. Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (One-way ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test).

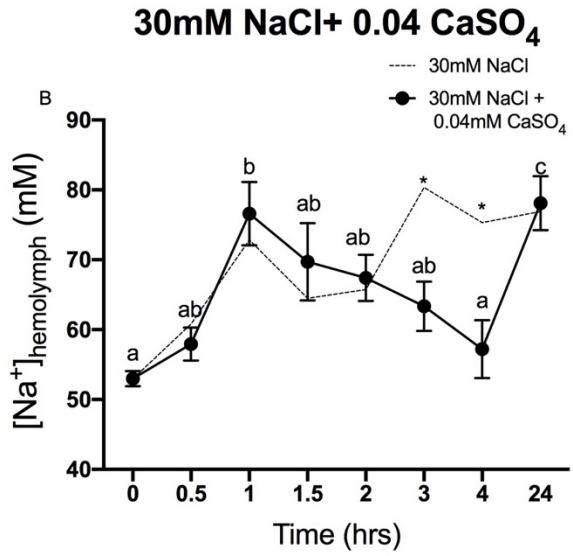
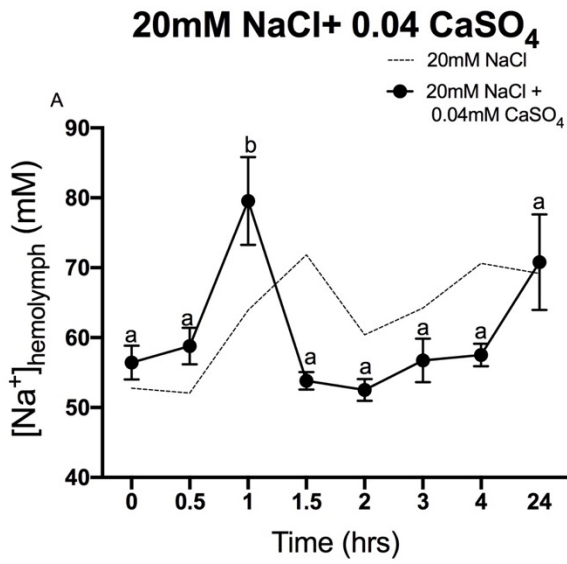


Figure 2-6. Effect of low (0.04mM)  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  concentration (as  $\text{CaSO}_4$ ) on hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  ( $[\text{Na}^+]_{\text{hemolymph}}$ ) over time. Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test). Dotted lines represent data from Figure 2 (C and D) displayed for ease of comparison. Points labelled with an asterisk differ significantly between treatments (Two Way ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test) (A) 20mM  $\text{NaCl} + 0.04\text{mM } \text{Ca}^{2+}$  (N = 6-9 per time point). (B) 30mM  $\text{NaCl} + 0.04\text{mM } \text{Ca}^{2+}$  (N = 5-14).



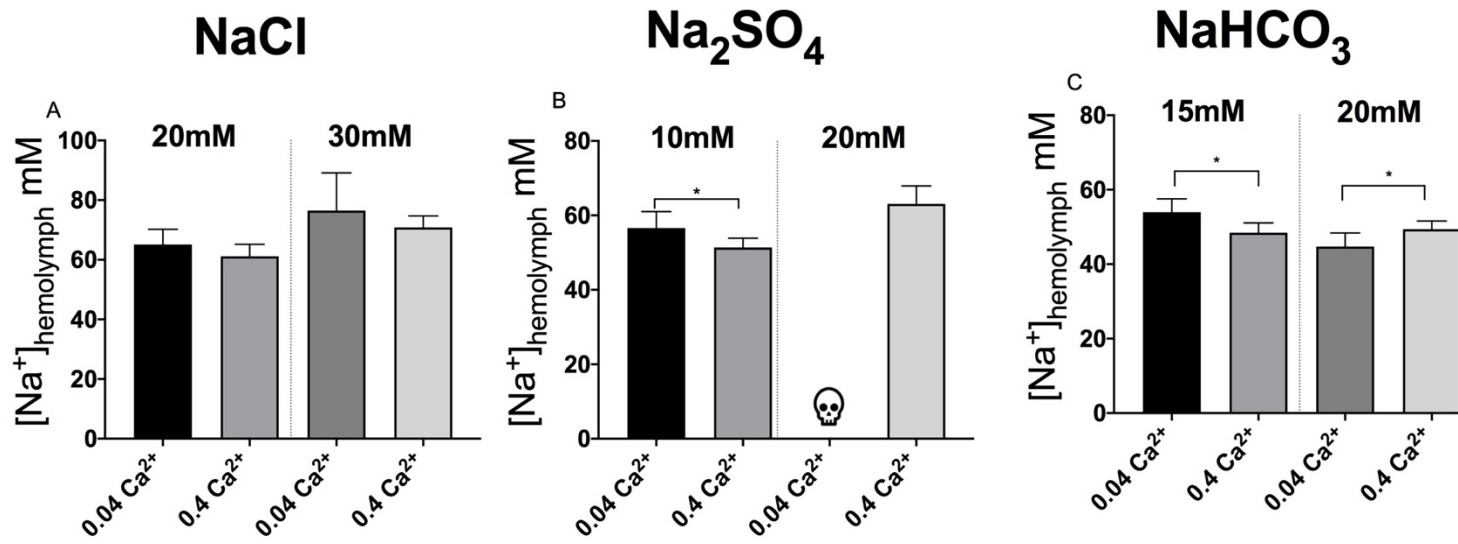


Figure 2-7. Effects of solutions of  $\text{Na}^+$  made with  $\text{Cl}^-$ ,  $\text{HCO}_3^-$  or  $\text{SO}_4^{2-}$  as the accompanying anion in low (0.04mM) and control (0.4mM)  $\text{CaSO}_4$  concentrations on hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  at 48h. Point labeled with an asterisk differ significantly (Unpaired t-test). (A) 20mM  $\text{NaCl}$  + 0.04mM  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  (N = 8), 20mM  $\text{NaCl}$  + 0.4mM  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  (N=8), 30mM  $\text{NaCl}$  + 0.04mM  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  (N=8), 30mM  $\text{NaCl}$  + 0.04mM  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  (N=9). (B) 10mM  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  + 0.04mM  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  (N = 7), 10mM  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  + 0.4mM  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  (N = 9), 20 mM  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$  + 0.4mM  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  (N = 8). (C) 15mM  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  + 0.04mM  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  (N = 14), 15mM  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  + 0.4mM  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  (N = 8), 20mM  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  + 0.04mM  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  (N = 15), 20mM  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  + 0.4mM  $[\text{CaSO}_4]$  (N = 9).

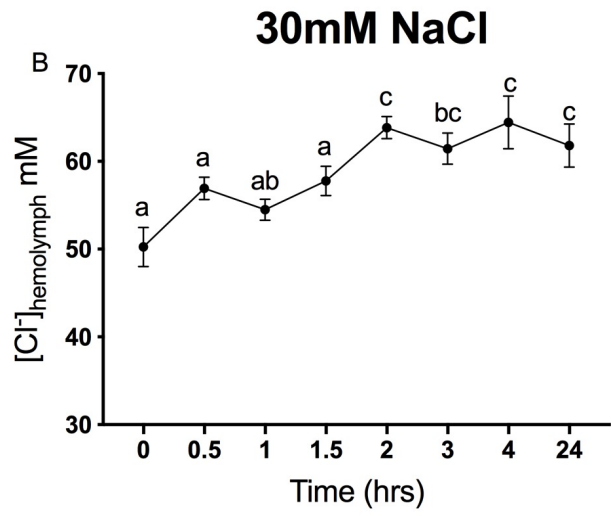
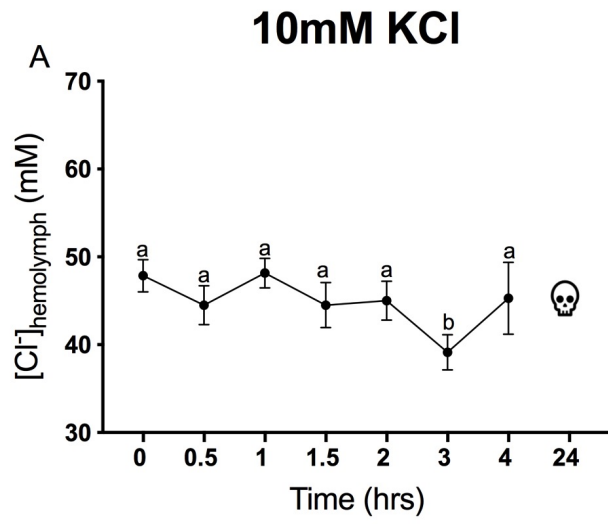


Figure 2-8. Effects of high ambient KCl and NaCl on hemolymph  $[Cl^-]$  ( $[Cl^-]_{\text{hemolymph}}$ ) over time (mean  $\pm$  SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test). (A) 10mM KCl (N = 7-17). (B) 30mM NaCl (N = 6-15). Skull icon indicates mortality of all remaining animals between 5h - 24h.

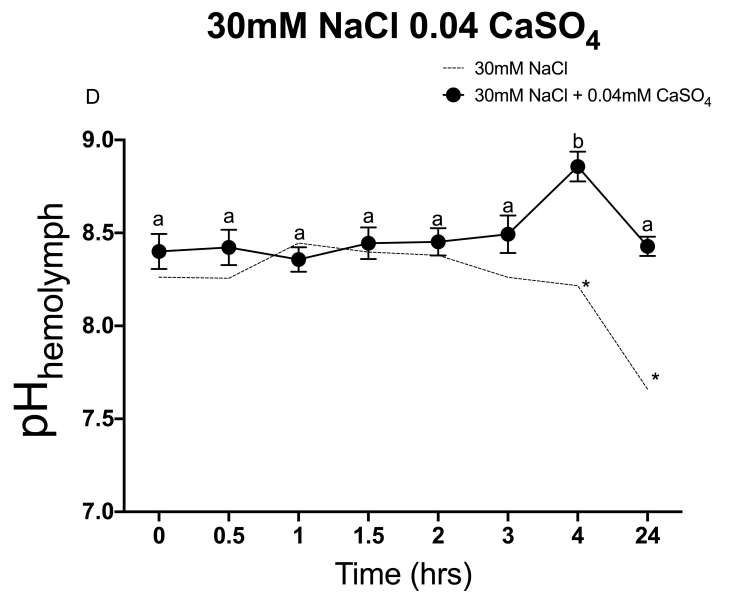
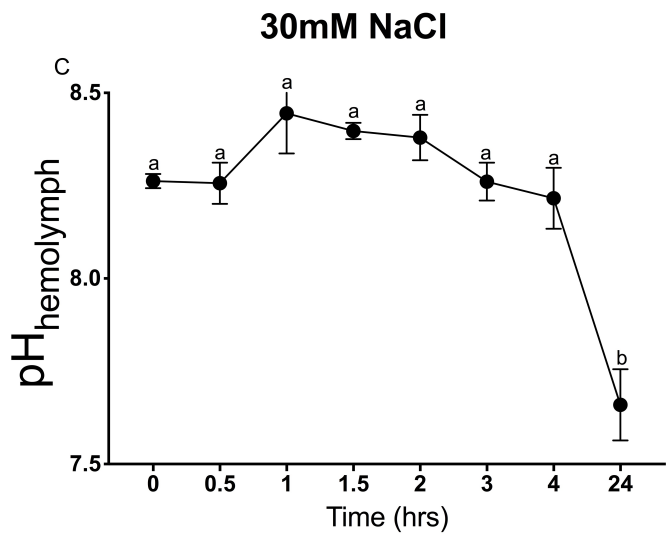
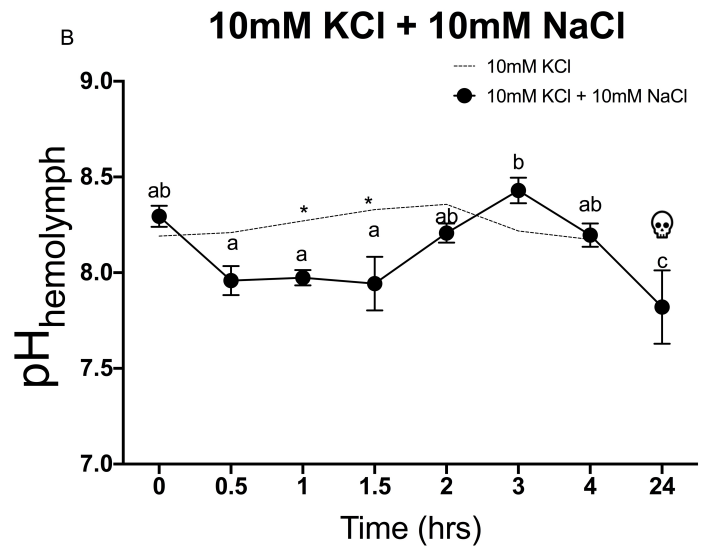
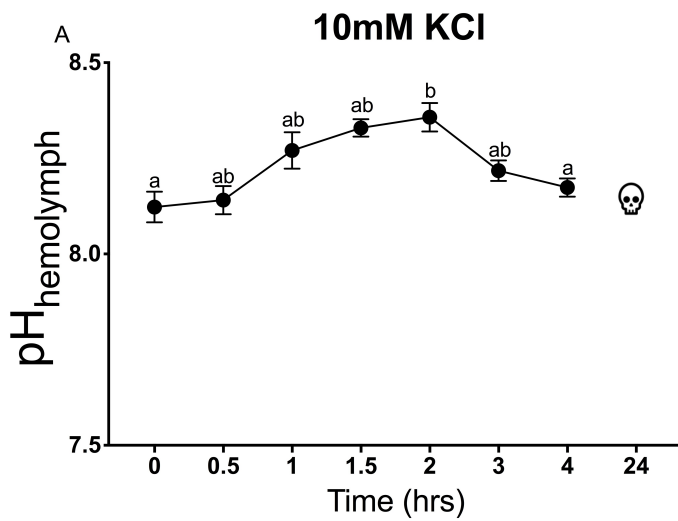


Figure 2-9. Hemolymph pH ( $\text{pH}_{\text{hemolymph}}$ ) in response to increased ambient  $[\text{KCl}]$  and  $[\text{NaCl}]$  (mean  $\pm$  SEM). Points labelled with the same letter do not differ significantly (ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test). Dotted lines in panels C and D represent data from Figure 9 (A and B) displayed for ease of comparison. (A) 10mM KCl (N = 6-10). (B) 10mM KCl + 10mM NaCl (N=7-9). (C) 30mM NaCl (N = 6-13). (D) 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM  $\text{Ca}_2\text{SO}_4$  (N=9-23). Skull icon indicates mortality of all remaining animals between 4h and 24h.

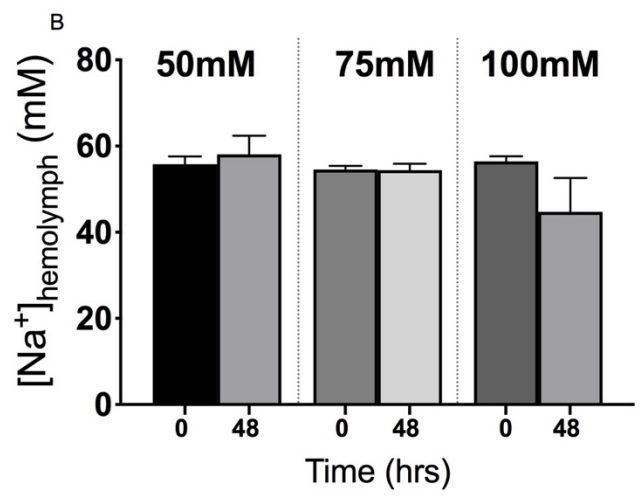
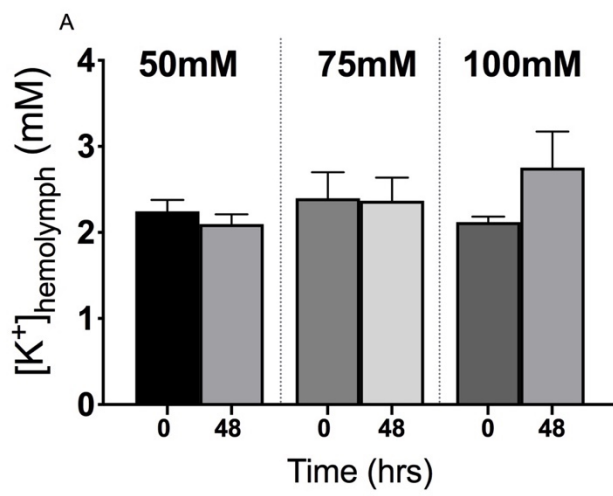


Figure 2-10. Effects of varying [mannitol] on hemolymph  $[K^+]$  and hemolymph  $[Na^+]$  at 0 and 48h. Differences in  $[Na^+]$  or  $[K^+]$  between 0 and 48 h for any of the mannitol concentrations tested were not significant (One way ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test). (A) 50mM mannitol 0h (N = 13), 50mM mannitol 48h (N = 8). 75mM mannitol 0h (N = 9), 75mM mannitol 48h (N = 9). 100mM mannitol 0h (N = 11), 100mM mannitol 48h (N = 8). (B) 50mM mannitol 0h (N = 8), 50mM mannitol 48h (N = 6). 75mM mannitol 0h (N = 9) 75mM mannitol 48h (N = 5) 100mM mannitol 0h (N = 10), 100mM mannitol 48h (N = 6).



**SUPPLEMENTARY MATERIAL**

Table 1.

Two-way ANOVA for Comparing Hemolymph [ion] in Different Ambient Waters Over Time

Measuring hemolymph K <sup>+</sup>	ANOVA table	SS (Type III)	DF	MS	F (DFn, DFd)	P value
	Interaction	22.66	7	3.24	F (7, 152) = 10.03	P<0.0001
	Row Factor	32.75	7	4.68	F (7, 152) = 14.50	P<0.0001
5mM KCl, 5mM KCl + 10 mM NaCl	Column Factor	52.12	1	53.12	F (1, 152) = 161.5	P<0.0001
	Residual	49.04	152	0.332		
Figure 3A, Figure 1D)						
Measuring hemolymph K <sup>+</sup>	ANOVA table	SS (Type III)	DF	MS	F (DFn, DFd)	P value
	Interaction	61.33	6	10.22	F (6, 139) = 8.252	P<0.0001
	Row Factor	82.08	6	13.68	F (6, 139) = 11.05	P<0.0001
10mM KCl, 10mM KCl + 10 mM NaCl	Column Factor	76.86	1	76.86	F (1, 139) = 62.05	P<0.0001
	Residual	172.2	139	1.239		
(Figure 3B, Figure 1E)						
Measuring hemolymph K <sup>+</sup>	ANOVA table	SS (Type III)	DF	MS	F (DFn, DFd)	P value
	Interaction	42.43	4	10.61	F (4, 66) = 5.291	P=0.0009

20mM KCl, 20mM KCl + 10 mM NaCl  (Figure 3C, Figure 1F)	Row Factor	165.3	4	41.32	F (4, 66) = 20.61	P<0.0001
	Column Factor	41.68	1	41.68	F (1, 66) = 20.79	P<0.0001
	Residual	172.2	139	1.239		
Measuring hemolymph K <sup>+</sup>  1mM KCl, 1mM KCl + 0.1mM NaCl  (Figure 4A, Figure 1A)	ANOVA table	SS (Type III)	DF	MS	F (DFn, DFd)	P value
	Interaction	15.38	7	2.197	F (7, 140) = 6.856	P<0.0001
	Row Factor	11.83	7	1.689	F (7, 140) = 5.273	P<0.0001
	Column Factor	0.1938	1	0.1938	F (1, 140) = 0.6050	P=0.4380
	Residual	44.86	140	0.3204		
Measuring hemolymph K <sup>+</sup>  3mM KCl, 3mM KCl + 0.1mM NaCl	ANOVA table	SS (Type III)	DF	MS	F (DFn, DFd)	P value
	Interaction	12.52	7	1.788	F (7, 124) = 7.232	P<0.0001
	Row Factor	42.70	7	6.099	F (7, 124) = 24.66	P<0.0001
	Column Factor	0.03382	1	0.03382	F (1, 124) = 0.1367	P=0.7122
	Residual	30.67	124	0.2473		

(Figure 4C, Figure 1C)						
Measuring hemolymph K <sup>+</sup> 5mM KCl, 5mM KCl + 0.1mM NaCl  (Figure 4D, Figure 1D)	ANOVA table	SS (Type III)	DF	MS	F (DFn, DFd)	P value
	Interaction	21.03	6	3.505	F (6, 137) = 8.313	P<0.0001
	Row Factor	132.2	6	22.04	F (6, 137) = 52.27	P<0.0001
	Column Factor	3.096	1	3.096	F (1, 137) = 7.342	P=0.0076
	Residual	57.76	137	0.4216		
Measuring hemolymph Na <sup>+</sup> 20mM NaCl, 20mM NaCl 0.04mM CaSO <sub>4</sub>  (Figure 2C, Figure 5A)	ANOVA table	SS (Type III)	DF	MS	F (DFn, DFd)	P value
	Interaction	3183	7	454.7	F (7, 104) = 2.585	P=0.0169
	Row Factor	4383	7	626.1	F (7, 104) = 3.558	P=0.0018
	Column Factor	163.3	1	163.3	F (1, 104) = 0.9284	P=0.3375
	Residual	1829	104	175.9		

Measuring hemolymph Na <sup>+</sup>  30mM NaCl, 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM CaSO <sub>4</sub>  (Figure 2D, Figure 5B)	ANOVA table	SS (Type III)	DF	MS	F (DFn, DFd)	P value
	Interaction	2914	7	416.3	F (7, 139) = 5.106	P<0.0001
	Row Factor	7261	7	1037	F (7, 139) = 12.72	P<0.0001
	Column Factor	343.3	1	343.3	F (1, 139) = 4.211	P=0.0420
	Residual	11334	139	81.54		
Measuring hemolymph pH  10mM KCl+10mM NaCl, 10mM KCl  (Figure 9A, Figure 9B)	ANOVA table	SS (Type III)	DF	MS	F (DFn, DFd)	P value
	Interaction	27.59	6	4.598	F (6, 116) = 7.494	P<0.0001
	Row Factor	22.49	6	3.749	F (6, 116) = 6.111	P<0.0001
	Column Factor	811.5	1	811.5	F (1, 116) = 1323	P<0.0001
	Residual	71.17	116	0.6135		
Measuring hemolymph pH	ANOVA table	SS (Type III)	DF	MS	F (DFn, DFd)	P value
	Interaction	4.120	7	0.5885	F (7, 186) = 6.135	P<0.0001

30mM NaCl, 30mM NaCl +0.04mM Ca <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub>  Figure 9C, Figure 9D)	Row Factor	3.854	7	0.5506	F (7, 186) = 5.740	P<0.0001
	Column Factor	2.653	1	2.653	F (1, 186) = 27.66	P<0.0001
	Residual	17.84	186	0.09593		

**Chapter 3**

**TRANSEPITHELIAL POTENTIAL (TEP) RESPONSES TO INCREASED AMBIENT  
CONCENTRATIONS OF MAJOR IONS IN ADULT *DAPHNIA MAGNA***

Carolyn Morris and Michael O'Donnell

Department of Biology, McMaster University Hamilton, Canada

## ABSTRACT

Anthropogenic activities such as road de-icing, mountaintop coal mining, fertilizer application and hydraulic fracturing spills deposit excess major ions including  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Mg}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Cl}^-$ ,  $\text{SO}_4^{2-}$ , and  $\text{HCO}_3^-$  into freshwater ecosystems. This is cause for concern, as elevations in major ions can have detrimental effects on freshwater animals, including osmoregulatory stress. While some jurisdictions monitor  $\text{Cl}^-$ ,  $\text{SO}_4^{2-}$ , conductivity and total dissolved solids, pollution from major ions is not widely covered by environmental regulations because there are gaps in our knowledge of the physiological mechanisms of major ion toxicity and our ability to predict it. The Multi-ion Toxicity (MIT) model, developed by the Electric Power Research Institute (EPRI), aims to model the differential toxicity of ions to predict overall major ion toxicity using transepithelial potential (TEP). TEP measurements evaluating the effects of metabolic inhibitors including ouabain, sodium cyanide (NaCN), iodoacetic acid (IAA), and 2,4-dinitrophenol (DNP), revealed that ATP-dependent pumps contribute directly to the maintenance of TEP in *D. magna*. Depolarization in response to changes in concentrations of  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Mg}^{2+}$  in the bath water indicate that diffusion of these ions also contributes to the measured TEP. The accompanying anion of the salt also influences the TEP response. Increased ambient  $\text{Cl}^-$  concentration yielded an unexpected result of depolarization which may be indicative of electrogenic transport of  $\text{Cl}^-$  in *D. magna*. These physiological responses to elevated levels of major ions in the water will be important for the development of predictive models for regulating major ion levels in freshwater environments and for determining toxicity thresholds for freshwater ecosystems. The MIT model has yet to be experimentally supported and our data on *Daphnia magna* from this study will aid in the further development of EPRI's MIT model.

## INTRODUCTION

Freshwater salinization through anthropogenic activities is causing detrimental effects to freshwater organisms (Schuler et al., 2019). Major ions; sodium ( $\text{Na}^+$ ), potassium ( $\text{K}^+$ ), calcium ( $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ ) and magnesium ( $\text{Mg}^{2+}$ ) cations paired with chloride ( $\text{Cl}^-$ ), sulphate ( $\text{SO}_4^{2-}$ ) and (bi)carbonate ( $\text{HCO}_3^-/\text{CO}_3^{2-}$ ) anions are being introduced into freshwater ecosystems through irrigation runoff from agriculture (Smedema & Shiati, 2002), saline oil-field discharges (Boelter et al., 1992), road de-icing salt application (Findlay and Kelly, 2011), mountain-top coal mining (Pond et al., 2008), hydraulic fracturing fluid spills (Blewett et al., 2017) and general urbanization (Estévez et al., 2019). Elevated concentrations of major ions in freshwater environments cause osmoregulatory stress for freshwater species. Freshwater animals actively take up ions to counter passive ion loss to their environment and increased ambient ion concentrations disturb this homeostasis. Regulatory efforts to protect freshwater ecosystems have yet to include comprehensive monitoring of pollution by major ions. There has been no agreement on regulatory endpoints, although osmolarity, conductivity, total dissolved solids, salinity and the concentrations of particular cations and anions have all been suggested (EPRI 2016; USEPA 2011). Pollution by major ions is not widely monitored, in part, because of the lack of knowledge of the physiological mechanisms of major ion toxicity.

In an effort to improve environmental regulations, the toxicology of major ions has been studied (Cormier and Suter, 2013; Cormier et al., 2013; Erickson et al., 2017; Mount et al., 2016; Pond et al., 2008). Additionally, the Electric Power Research Institute (EPRI) has developed a predictive toxicity model, the Multi-ion Toxicity (MIT) model, that aims to model the differential toxicity of ions (EPRI, 2018). The model is based on the knowledge that the electrical gradients across biological membranes, such as the gills, are disturbed by increased



concentrations of major ions. This disturbance is thought to lead to toxicity and death. The model is based on the notion that a change in transepithelial potential (TEP) is predictive of mortality.

TEP can be predicted by the Goldman-Hodgkin Katz Equation.

Equation:

$$TEP = \frac{RT}{F} \ln \left( \frac{p_k [K^+]_o + p_{Na} [Na^+]_o + p_{Cl} [Cl^-]_i}{p_k [K^+]_i + p_{Na} [Na^+]_i + p_{Cl} [Cl^-]_o} \right)$$

where:

$R$ : universal gas constant, which is 8.314 joules/mole/°K

$T$ : absolute temperature, in °K (*i.e.* Temperature in °C + 273)

$F$ : Faraday constant, which is  $9.649 \times 10^4$  Coulombs per mol

TEP: transepithelial potential, in volts (equivalent to joules per Coulomb)

$p_{ion}$ : permeability for subscripted ion, in meters per second

$[ion]_o$ : ion activity in the external water in mM

$[ion]_i$ : ion activity in the extracellular fluid of the organism (blood plasma or hemolymph)  
in mmol per L

This equation takes into account both monovalent and divalent ions and was originally developed to predict cellular membrane potential (Goldman, 1943; Hodgkin and Katz, 1949) but has been modified by EPRI (EPRI 2018) to predict TEP across the biological membranes. The Goldman, Hodgkin-Katz equation also requires knowledge of the ionic composition of the hemolymph (Morris, Sakarya, Koh and O'Donnell, unpublished observations). To date, the MIT model has been built on electrochemical theory and toxicity data but has had no experimental or

physiological validation.

*Daphnia magna*, a branchiopod crustacean in the order Cladocera, is a commonly studied model species for toxicology (Ebert, 2005). Sensitivity of *D. magna* to changes in water chemistry, ionic composition and pollutants make it an ideal organism to study major ion toxicity and physiological measurements in daphnids may provide direction to EPRI's MIT model. Daphnids have been the focus of model efforts and toxicity studies (Erickson et al., 2018; Mount et al., 2016, EPRI 2018) and are more sensitive to changes in ambient ion concentrations than fish (Mount et al., 1997., Tietge et al., 1997). Daphnids have different ion transporters (Bianchini and Wood, 2008; Glover and Wood, 2005) and ionoregulatory mechanisms (Hogstrand and Wood, 1998) than fish and therefore may regulate their TEP differently. In freshwater fish, TEP has been found to be entirely a diffusion potential, reflecting the differential permeabilities of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  at the gill (Kerstetter et al., 1970; Potts and Eddy, 1973; Eddy, 1975; McWilliams and Potts, 1978; Potts, 1984). In saltwater fish, there is both a diffusive and electrogenic component to TEP (Eddy, 1975, Potts, 1984). Other crustaceans, such as crayfish, crab and shrimp species have been used extensively in ionoregulatory studies, and TEP in these species has been evaluated (Cameron, 1978; Harris and Coley, 1991; Kirschner et al., 1973; Zare and Greenaway, 1998).

This study describes the first experimental measurements of TEP in *Daphnia magna* and provides baseline data for the EPRI MIT model. Microelectrode measurements of TEP were performed in response to metabolic inhibitors to determine possible electrogenic components of TEP in daphnids. Additionally, TEP was evaluated in increased ambient concentrations of major ions to investigate the impact of excess major ions in freshwater systems. Single salt solutions ( $\text{KCl}$ ,  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_4$ ,  $\text{KHCO}_3$ ,  $\text{NaCl}$ ,  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ ,  $\text{NaHCO}_3$ ,  $\text{CaCl}_2$ ,  $\text{CaSO}_4$ ,  $\text{MgCl}_2$ , and  $\text{MgSO}_4$ ) were

evaluated. The contributions of  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  transporters to TEP were assessed through measurements of the effects of blockers of  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+$  ATP-ase (ouabain),  $\text{K}^+$  channels ( $\text{Ba}^{2+}$ ),  $\text{Cl}^-$  channels (diphenylamine-2-carboxylate) and  $\text{Cl}^-/\text{HCO}_3^-$  exchangers (4,4'-diisothiocyanostilbene-2,2'-disulfonic acid).

## **METHODS**

### ***Rearing Daphnia magna***

A starter culture of *Daphnia magna* Strauss was obtained from commercial suppliers (Boreal Science, St. Catharines, ON and Carolina Biological Supply, Burlington, NC) and maintained at room temperature ( $23^\circ\text{C} \pm 1^\circ\text{C}$ ), under fluorescent light on a 17:7-h light:dark photoperiod in aerated 20 L tanks of dechlorinated Hamilton tap water (DHTW). The water was sourced from Lake Ontario and contained (in  $\text{mmol l}^{-1}$ : 1  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ , 0.6  $\text{Na}^+$ , 0.70  $\text{Cl}^-$ , 0.5  $\text{SO}_4$ , 0.3  $\text{Mg}^{2+}$  and 0.05  $\text{K}^+$ , with titration alkalinity of 2.1 mequiv  $\text{l}^{-1}$ , hardness of  $\approx 140 \text{ mg l}^{-1}$  as  $\text{CaCO}_3$  equivalents, and  $\text{pH} \approx 8.0$  (Hollis et al., 2001; Leonard et al., 2014). *Daphnia* were fed a 2:2:1 mixture of Spirulina powder: Chlorella powder: yeast 3 times per week.

### ***Transepithelial potential measurements***

TEP was measured after impalement of adult *D. magna* using double-barrelled theta-glass microelectrodes (TST150, WPI, New Haven, CT, USA). After pulling, both barrels were filled with 150mM KCl and one barrel was connected through a chlorided Ag wire to the headstage of a high impedance electrometer (HiZ 223, Warner Instruments, Hamden CT). The natural bevel resulting from the prominent spear-like projection of the central septum of theta

glass microelectrodes facilitates impalement. Potentials were measured with respect to an AgCl-pellet connected to the bath through a salt bridge filled with 3% agar in 150 mM KCl. An animal was blotted dry with a Kim wipe and secured in a petri dish with petroleum jelly. This dish was connected to two 20-mL syringes through tubing, creating a perfusion chamber. The dish was filled with dechlorinated Hamilton tap water or a solution of known ionic concentration as the bath solution. Using a micromanipulator, the microelectrode was guided to pierce the cuticle near the heart, into the hemocoel. Only one measurement was recorded per animal. The bath solution was changed through push-pull perfusion using the two 20-mL syringes and TEP was recorded to determine the effect of varying salt concentration solutions on TEP. TEP was usually stable within 2 minutes and was recorded 5-10 minutes after perfusions.

The criteria used for acceptable impalements were as follows: Microelectrode voltage was stable ( $\pm 1\text{mV}$ ) for  $\geq 1$  minute prior to impaling the test animal; rapid voltage deflection on advancing the microelectrode into the hemocoel; microelectrode voltage was stable ( $\pm 1\text{mV}$ ) for  $\geq 30$  seconds after impalement; microelectrode voltage returned within  $3\text{mV}$  of the pre-impalement electrode voltage after being withdrawn from the hemocoel.

### ***Experimental solutions***

All stock solutions were made with reagents in dechlorinated Hamilton tap-water (DHTW), salt additions were made with a background of DHTW. The salts tested were KCl,  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_4$ ,  $\text{KHCO}_3$ , NaCl,  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_4$ ,  $\text{NaHCO}_3$ ,  $\text{CaCl}_2$ ,  $\text{CaSO}_4$ ,  $\text{MgCl}_2$  and  $\text{MgSO}_4$ . Experimental concentrations were based on 48hr LC50 data reported by Mount et al (2016) for *Ceriodaphnia dubia*. Five concentrations for each salt were tested: two concentrations below the LC50 concentration, the LC50 concentration and two concentrations above the LC50 concentration.

Concentrations were tested in a geometric series, 25%, 50%, 100%, 200% and 400% of the LC50 value. This was followed for all salts except for CaSO<sub>4</sub>, for which experimental concentrations were determined by the dissolution limit (DL) of CaSO<sub>4</sub> in water. Mount et al. (2006) reported 220 mg CaSO<sub>4</sub>/L with a saturated solution at 16.2mM to be the dissolution limit. This concentration was not found to be acutely toxic to *Ceriodaphnia dubia* (Mount et al., 2016). TEP was therefore measured in 1mM, 2mM, 4mM, 8mM and 16mM CaSO<sub>4</sub>.

TEP was also measured for animals bathed in a physiological saline that approximated hemolymph ionic composition, as determined by measuring concentrations of Na<sup>+</sup>, K<sup>+</sup>, Ca<sup>2+</sup>, Mg<sup>2+</sup>, Cl<sup>-</sup> and osmolality in the hemolymph (36mM NaCl, 13mM NaHCO<sub>3</sub>, 1mM Na isethionate, 0.7mM CaCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.3mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 4mM mannitol). Osmolality was measured using a Wescor Vapor Pressure Osmometer, Vapro, Model 5520 (Logan, UT). HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> was estimated based on our measurements of hemolymph ions (Table 1) (Morris, Sakarya, Koh and O'Donnell, unpublished observations ) and the requirement for cation and anion balance as well as on the concentration that was previously reported for daphnid hemolymph of >13mM (Weber and Pirow, 2009). The role of Na isethionate was to ensure that cation-anion balance was maintained for saline containing the measured [Na<sup>+</sup>]. Mannitol was used to make up the remaining osmolality not accounted for by ions in our solution. In hemolymph, this discrepancy is likely due to other constituents including, amino acids, proteins, and ammonia.

To evaluate the effect of a particular cation independent from anion, in response to CN<sup>-</sup>, an impermeable cation, N-methyl-D-glucamine (NMDG) was used to keep Cl<sup>-</sup> constant. NMDG was added to each of the test solutions and titrated with HCl to achieve a pH of 7.5 and equal concentration of Cl<sup>-</sup> between each set of test solutions, so that the only variable was the concentration of the cation of interest.

TEP was measured in response to 7 specific inhibitors; ouabain, sodium cyanide (NaCN), iodoacetic acid (IAA), barium chloride (BaCl<sub>2</sub>), 2,4-dinitrophenol (DNP), 4,4' diisothiocyano-2,2'-stilbenedisulfonic acid (DIDS) and diphenylamine-2-carboxylic acid (DPC).

1mM NaCN inhibits aerobic metabolism through blockade of mitochondrial electron transport (Pettersen and Cohen, 1993), whereas the combination of NaCN + IAA inhibits ATP generation through both aerobic and glycolytic pathways (Dickens, 1933). DNP uncouples electron transport from oxidative phosphorylation and 1mM DNP was found to be sufficient to alter TEP in the gills of the fiddler crab (Drews and Graszynski, 1987). 1mM ouabain has been reported to be sufficient to inhibit Na<sup>+</sup>/K<sup>+</sup> ATPase activity in daphnids (Bianchini and Wood, 2002). 1mM BaCl<sub>2</sub>, a K<sup>+</sup> channel inhibitor, was selected as 0.4mM BaCl<sub>2</sub> was described to be sufficient to immobilize daphnids (Anderson, 1944). Concentrations of 1mM DIDS, a Cl<sup>-</sup>/HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> exchanger inhibitor and 1mM DPC, a Cl<sup>-</sup> channel inhibitor, were selected based on previous studies of Na<sup>+</sup> transport in *D. magna* (Bianchini and Wood, 2008).

Ouabain, NaCN, IAA, BaCl<sub>2</sub> and DNP (all at 1mM) were dissolved in DHTW. The working concentration of 1mM DIDS was made by diluting a stock solution (100mM) of DIDS in 0.1M KHCO<sub>3</sub> with DHTW. TEP in the final concentration of 1mM KHCO<sub>3</sub> (100-fold dilution from working stock solution) did not differ from that in DHTW (Supplementary Material Table 1).

DPC was dissolved in dimethylsulfoxide (DMSO) so that the final solution was 1mM DPC and 0.1% DMSO. Bianchini and Wood (2008) found there was no effect of 1% DMSO on Na<sup>+</sup> influx. We evaluated TEP response to 0.1% DMSO and found that TEP in 0.1% DMSO did not differ from that in DHTW (Supplementary Table 1). Ouabain, sodium cyanide (NaCN),

iodoacetic acid (IAA), BaCl<sub>2</sub> and 2,4-dinitrophenol (DNP) (all at 1mM) were dissolved in DHTW.

### ***Statistics***

Graphing and statistical tests of significance were done using GraphPad Prism 8 (San Diego CA). Differences were considered significant if  $P \leq 0.05$ . Effects of drugs or metabolic inhibitors on TEP with one variable compared to DHTW (control) were assessed with a paired t-test and experiments with multiple variables were assessed with repeated measures one-way ANOVA followed by Tukey's multiple comparisons post hoc test. The effects of water ion concentration on TEP were analysed by linear regression of TEP versus the log of the ion concentration. ANCOVA was used to test if the slopes of the linear regression were significantly different within each salt category, grouped by cation (Supplementary Table 2).

## **RESULTS**

The effects of physiological saline and metabolic inhibitors; NaCN, NaCN + Iodoacetate, and DNP on TEP revealed that ATP-dependent pumps contribute directly to the maintenance of the TEP (Figure 1). Changes in TEP in response to changes in concentrations of K<sup>+</sup>, Na<sup>+</sup>, Ca<sup>2+</sup>, Mg<sup>2+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> (Figures 2-5) in the water indicate that diffusion of these ions also contribute to the measured transepithelial potential, whereas there was no evidence for contributions from NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> (Supplementary Material Figure 1B).

### ***Effects of Metabolic Inhibitors and Physiological Saline on TEP***

Control TEP in DHTW was  $-8.1 \pm 0.3\text{mV}$  ( $N=155$ ), inside negative. Measured TEP became more negative, compared to the control water (DHTW), in 1mM NaCN, 1mM NaCN + IAA and 1mM 2,4 Dinitrophenol (DNP), all of which are metabolic poisons (Figures 1A, 1B and 1C). We evaluated 1mM NaCN + 9mM  $\text{Na}^+$  isethionate and 10mM NaCN to maintain constant  $[\text{Na}^+]$  without introducing an additional anion (*e.g.*  $\text{Cl}^-$ ).  $\text{Na}^+$  isethionate was used to eliminate the potentially confounding factor of changes in  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  (if NaCl was used) by replacing  $\text{Cl}^-$  with the impermeable anion, isethionate. We found there were no significant changes in TEP between the two concentrations of NaCN (Supplementary Material Figure 1A). Physiological saline was tested to minimize the ion concentration gradient between outside and inside the animal by bathing the animal in a solution that was approximately the same composition as the hemolymph. TEP became more positive in physiological saline (36mM NaCl, 13mM  $\text{NaHCO}_3$ , 1mM  $\text{C}_2\text{H}_5\text{NaO}_4\text{S}$ , 0.7mM  $\text{CaCl}_2$ , 0.3mM  $\text{MgCl}_2$ , 4mM mannitol). Saline composition was determined by using measured  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Mg}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{Cl}^-$  and osmolality in the hemolymph (Table 1).

### ***Effects of $\text{K}^+$ on TEP***

TEP was measured in animals exposed to 5 concentrations of KCl,  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_4$  and  $\text{KHCO}_3$ . The concentrations of each  $\text{K}^+$  salt were determined by previous published LC50 values (Mount et al., 2016). For KCl, concentrations of 1.25mM, 2.5mM, 5mM (LC50), 10mM and 20mM KCl were used. Increased  $[\text{KCl}]$  caused depolarization and there was a significant positive correlation between TEP and  $[\text{KCl}]$ . The slope of the linear regression line was 3.0mV/decade (Figure 1A). TEP was measured in 0.875mM, 1.75mM, 3.5mM (LC50), 7mM and 14mM  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_4$ . Increased



[K<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>] depolarized TEP (Figure 1B). [K<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>] and TEP were highly correlated and the slope was 2.24mV/decade. Increased [KHCO<sub>3</sub>] caused TEP to become more negative, rather than less negative as seen with the other K<sup>+</sup> salts (Figure 2C). 1.25mM, 2.5mM, 5mM (LC50), 10mM and 20mM KHCO<sub>3</sub> were evaluated. TEP and [KHCO<sub>3</sub>] were highly correlated and the slope was -2.92mV/decade. The slopes of the linear regression between KCl, K<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> and KHCO<sub>3</sub> were significantly different (Supplementary Table 2).

### ***Effects of Na<sup>+</sup> on TEP***

TEP was measured in response to 5 concentrations of NaCl, Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> and NaHCO<sub>3</sub>. Na<sup>+</sup> concentrations were based on previously published LC50 values (Mount et al., 2016). TEP in response to 7.5mM, 15mM, 30mM (LC50), 60mM and 120mM NaCl was evaluated and TEP became more positive as [NaCl] increased (Figure 3A). TEP was highly correlated with [NaCl] and the slope of the linear regression line was 11.1mV/decade (Figure 3A). TEP in response to 6.25mM, 12.5mM, 25mM (LC50) 50mM and 100mM of Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> was evaluated. TEP and [Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>] were highly correlated and TEP became more positive as [Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>] increased (Figure 3B). The slope was 3.43mV/decade. TEP was measured in 3mM, 6mM, 12mM, 24mM and 48mM NaHCO<sub>3</sub>. Increased [NaHCO<sub>3</sub>] caused depolarization (Figure 3C). TEP and [NaHCO<sub>3</sub>] were highly correlated and the slope was 3.13mV/decade. The slopes of the linear regression between NaCl, Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> and NaHCO<sub>3</sub> were significantly different (Supplementary Table 2).

### ***Effects of Ca<sup>2+</sup> on TEP***

TEP was measured in response to 5 concentrations of CaCl<sub>2</sub> and CaSO<sub>4</sub>. The concentrations evaluated for CaCl<sub>2</sub> were guided by previously published LC50 data (Mount et

al., 2016), 3.75mM, 7.5mM, 15mM (LC50), 30mM and 50mM. TEP became more positive as  $[CaCl_2]$  increased and  $[CaCl_2]$  was well correlated to measured TEP (Figure 4A). The slope was 10.4mV/decade. The 5 concentrations of  $CaSO_4$  were determined by the dissolution limit (DL) of  $CaSO_4$  in water was found to be 220 mg  $CaSO_4/L$  with saturation at 16.2 mM (Mount et. al., 2016). This concentration was not found to be acutely toxic to *Ceriodaphnia dubia* (Mount et. al., 2016). 1mM, 2mM, 4mM, 8mM, 16mM were evaluated and TEP became more positive in increased  $[CaSO_4]$  (Figure 4B). The slope was 6.27mV/decade. The slopes of the linear regression between  $CaCl_2$  and  $CaSO_4$  were not significantly different (Supplementary Table 2).

### ***Effects of $Mg^{2+}$ on TEP***

TEP was measured in animals exposed to 5 concentrations of  $MgCl_2$  and  $MgSO_4$  selected on the basis of previously published LC50 values (Mount et al., 2016). For  $MgCl_2$ , concentrations of 2.5mM, 5mM, 10mM (LC50), 20mM and 40mM were evaluated. TEP became more positive in increased  $[MgCl_2]$  (Figure 5A). TEP and  $[MgCl_2]$  were highly correlated and the slope was 8.65mV/decade. 4.25mM, 8.5mM, 17mM (LC50), 34mM and 68mM of  $MgSO_4$  were evaluated. TEP become more positive in increased  $[MgSO_4]$ .  $[MgSO_4]$  and TEP were well correlated and the slope was 4.13mV/decade (Figure 5B). The slopes of the linear regression between  $MgCl_2$  and  $MgSO_4$  were significantly different (Supplementary Table 2).

### ***Effects of $Cl^-$ on TEP***

TEP was measured in 1mM and 10mM solutions of choline  $Cl^-$ , N-methyl-D-glucamine chloride (NMDG- $Cl^-$ ) and NMDG-  $SO_4$ . In 10mM choline  $Cl^-$  and 10mM NMDG- $Cl^-$ , TEP

became more positive than in DHTW (0.7mM Cl<sup>-</sup>) (Figure 6A, Figure 6B). NMDG-SO<sub>4</sub> had no effect on TEP compared to DHTW (Figure 6C).

### ***The Effect of K<sup>+</sup>, Na<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> in the presence of a metabolic inhibitor on TEP***

In an attempt to separate electrogenic and diffusional contributions to TEP, the effects of K<sup>+</sup>, Na<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> in the presence of a metabolic blocker (CN<sup>-</sup> + K<sup>+</sup>, CN<sup>-</sup> + Na<sup>+</sup>, CN<sup>-</sup> + Cl<sup>-</sup>) on TEP were evaluated. [Cl<sup>-</sup>] and pH were kept constant using N-Methyl-D-glucamine titrated with HCl. N-Methyl-D-glucamine is generally considered to be an impermeant cation in biological systems. TEP became more negative in 1mM NaCN compared with DHTW and became more positive in response to 1mM NaCN + 1mM KCl and 1mM NaCN + 10mM KCl (Figure 7A), 1mM NaCN + 9mM NaCl. (Figure 7B), 1mM NaCN + 1mM NMDG-Cl<sup>-</sup> and 1mM NaCN + 10mM NMDG-Cl<sup>-</sup> (Figure 7C).

### ***Ion transport inhibitors***

Measured TEP became more negative in 1mM ouabain, a specific inhibitor of Na<sup>+</sup> / K<sup>+</sup> ATPase, compared to the control bath water of DHTW (Figure 8A). In response to 1mM BaCl<sub>2</sub>, a K<sup>+</sup> channel inhibitor, TEP became more positive (Figure 8B). TEP became more negative in both 1mM DPC (diphenylamine-2-carboxylic acid), a Cl<sup>-</sup> channel blocker and 1mM DIDS (4,4'-diisothiocyano-2,2'-stilbenedisulfonic acid), a Cl<sup>-</sup>/HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> exchanger inhibitor (Figure 8C, Figure 8D).

## DISCUSSION

Overall, our results show that both ATP dependent pumps and ion diffusion ( $K^+$ ,  $Na^+$ ,  $Ca^{2+}$  and  $Mg^{2+}$ ) contribute to TEP. We suggest below that our results are also consistent with the contribution of an electrogenic  $Cl^-/2HCO_3^-$  exchanger to TEP. Additionally, anions contribute to changes in TEP.

### *ATP-Dependent Pumps Contribute to TEP*

$CN^-$  inhibits aerobic ATP production by blocking mitochondrial electron transport. Our TEP measurements reveal that in response to exposure to 1mM (Na) $CN^-$ , TEP becomes more negative compared to control TEP in DHTW by  $\sim 8mV$  (Figure 1A). This suggests that an ATP-dependent pump drives TEP  $\sim 8mV$  more positive than would be the case if ionic diffusion alone were responsible for maintaining the TEP in *D. magna*. It is possible that an outwardly directed ATP-dependent anion pump contributes to TEP and tends to drive TEP to inside positive values, so its inhibition results in hyperpolarization. Active transport contributes  $\sim 5-10mV$  to the TEP in isolated perfused *Uca tangeri*; TEP decreased significantly when both (K) $CN^-$  and DNP were perfused through the gills (Drews and Graszynski, 1987). Alternatively, an increase in cation permeability and outward cation diffusion may explain the hyperpolarization of TEP in response to  $CN^-$ . Active transport contributes to TEP in *Necturus maculosus* gallbladder epithelia (Bello-Reuss et al., 1981), and the hyperpolarization seen in *Necturus maculosus* gallbladder epithelia upon exposure to NaCN has been attributed to an increase in  $K^+$  permeability of cell membranes (Bello-Reuss et al., 1981).

Given that daphnids show considerable plasticity in coping with environmental changes in oxygen concentration and temperature, including adaptive changes in glycolytic enzymes

(Zeis et al., 2009), we also measured the effects of inhibition of ATP production through glycolysis. Glycolysis can be inhibited by compounds such as iodoacetate (IAA), which inhibit the glycolytic enzyme glyceraldehyde-3-phosphate dehydrogenase (GAPDH). The extent of hyperpolarization of TEP in *Daphnia* exposed to 1mM  $\text{CN}^-$  alone or in combination with 1mM IAA were similar, (Figure 1B) indicating that glycolysis likely does not contribute to TEP maintenance in *D. magna*.

DNP inhibits ATP by uncoupling electron transport from oxidative phosphorylation, which acts as a protonophore, allowing protons to leak across the inner mitochondrial membrane and thus bypass ATP synthase. TEP in response to 1mM DNP was evaluated to confirm that ATP dependent pumps contribute to TEP in *D. magna*. Unlike  $\text{CN}^-$ , DNP is uncharged and therefore is unlikely to contribute to TEP through its own diffusion. TEP also became more negative in response to DNP, confirming the results with  $\text{CN}^-$ , and supporting a role for active transport in the maintenance of TEP (Figure 1C).

To ensure active transport is contributing to TEP in *D. magna*, we superfused animals with physiological saline to eliminate diffusion gradients (Potts, 1984; C.M. Wood and B. Po, personal communication) and TEP became more positive but far exceeded 0mV (Figure 1D). If there was no active transport component, TEP would collapse to 0mV as the diffusional gradients would no longer be present and there would be no other component to TEP. It has been well documented that seawater fish also have an electrogenic component to TEP as the active efflux of  $\text{Cl}^-$  drives TEP more positive (Potts and Hedges, 1991). However, this result was not seen in freshwater fish. Both fathead minnow and rainbow trout yielded TEP of 0mV when transferred to physiological saline (C.M. Wood and B. PO, personal communication). Additionally, 1mM ouabain, was tested to determine the contribution of the  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+$  ATP-ase to

active transport of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{K}^+$ . TEP became more negative in response to ouabain (Figure 10A), as seen in perfused, isolated *Uca tangeri* gills (Drews and Graszynski, 1987) showing that the active transport of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{K}^+$  contributes directly to TEP in *D. magna*.

### ***Diffusional gradients***

#### ***K<sup>+</sup>***

Our results indicate that there is likely a  $\text{K}^+$  diffusion gradient contributing to TEP in *D. magna*. In response to a series of concentrations of KCl,  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_2$  and  $\text{KHCO}_3$  there were significant changes in TEP (Figure 2A, Figure 2B, Figure 2C). When ATP-dependent processes were inhibited, the addition of  $\text{K}^+$  shifted TEP to less negative values, consistent with diffusive influx of  $\text{K}^+$  when water  $[\text{K}^+]$  is increased (Figure 7A). Additionally, TEP was altered when animals were exposed to  $\text{BaCl}_2$ , a  $\text{K}^+$  channel inhibitor (Figure 9B).

#### ***Na<sup>+</sup>***

In addition to active  $\text{Na}^+$  transport via  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+$  ATP-ase (Figure 9A) contributing to TEP, our TEP measurements reveal that  $\text{Na}^+$  diffusion likely also contributes to TEP. There was significant depolarization of TEP in response to 5 increasing concentrations of NaCl,  $\text{Na}_2\text{SO}_2$  and  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  (Figure 3A, Figure 3B, Figure 3C). When ATP dependent processes were inhibited by  $\text{CN}^-$ , increased  $[\text{Na}^+]$  shifted TEP to less negative values, consistent with diffusive influx of  $\text{Na}^+$  independent of active transport (Figure 7B). Testing the effects of phenamil and isopropyl amiloride on TEP would confirm that the diffusive transport of  $\text{Na}^+$  through  $\text{Na}^+$  channels and  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchangers, respectively, contribute to TEP directly (Chen et al., 2017; Parks et al.,

2007). Additionally, the epithelial Na<sup>+</sup> channel blocker amiloride inhibits Na<sup>+</sup> uptake in adult *D. magna*, indicating that Na<sup>+</sup> channels are likely involved in Na<sup>+</sup> uptake (Glover and Wood, 2005).

### *Ca<sup>2+</sup> and Mg<sup>2+</sup>*

TEP became more positive in response to increased CaCl<sub>2</sub>, CaSO<sub>4</sub> and MgCl<sub>2</sub> and MgSO<sub>4</sub> (Figure 4A, 4B, 5A, 5B). These results suggest that diffusional gradients of Ca<sup>2+</sup> and Mg<sup>2+</sup> contribute to TEP in *D. magna*. Increases in the concentrations of Ca<sup>2+</sup> and Mg<sup>2+</sup> bathing crayfish gills (*Actacus astacus* and *Pacifastacus leniusculus*) have also been found to cause depolarization of TEP which have been attributed to electrogenic, active influx of Ca<sup>2+</sup> (Kirschner, 1994). In freshwater fish, Ca<sup>2+</sup> decreases diffusive permeability and differentially decreases Na<sup>+</sup> permeability relative to Cl<sup>-</sup> permeability, and previous studies in *D. magna* have also shown that Mg<sup>2+</sup> may be more effective than Ca<sup>2+</sup> in this capacity (Pane et al., 2003). This is consistent with our findings that TEP becomes more positive in both increased Ca<sup>2+</sup> and Mg<sup>2+</sup>

### *Cl<sup>-</sup>*

The direction of the change in TEP in response to changes in [Cl<sup>-</sup>] is opposite to that predicted for diffusive movement of Cl<sup>-</sup> through channels. TEP became less negative in 10mM solutions of choline-Cl<sup>-</sup> or NMDG-Cl<sup>-</sup> compared to 1mM solutions or DHTW (Figure 6). These effects remained when metabolism was inhibited with CN<sup>-</sup> (Figure 7C). Although the gills of killifish are permeable to NMDG (Wood and Grosell, 2008), we found no change in TEP compared to DHTW in 1mM or 10mM NMDG-SO<sub>4</sub> (Figure 6C) and we also observed that 10mM choline-Cl<sup>-</sup> and NMDG-Cl<sup>-</sup> showed the same TEP response. It is more likely that, in contrast to fish, NMDG is impermeable in *D. magna* and that the TEP response in NMDG

solutions is due to the changes in  $[\text{Cl}^-]$ . The observed changes in TEP in response to changes in  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  are consistent with the contribution of an electrogenic  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$  exchanger (Genovese et al., 2005). In response to 1mM of DIDS, a  $\text{Cl}^-/\text{HCO}_3^-$  exchanger inhibitor, TEP also became more negative (Figure 8D). TEP became more negative in 1mM DPC, DPC is a  $\text{Cl}^-$  channel blocker that was used to evaluate the contributions of  $\text{Cl}^-$  channel activity to TEP (Figure 8C).

Hyperpolarization in response to 1mM DPC was also seen in perfused, isolated *Uca tangeri* gills (Drews and Graszynski, 1987). It is possible that DPC is also blocking the suggested  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$  exchanger, which is consistent with the hyperpolarization we see in response to both DPC and DIDS (Reuss et al., 1987).

### ***Anion Contribution to TEP***

It has been suggested that major ion toxicity in daphnids is largely dependent on the cation and independent of the anion (Mount et al., 2016). However, our TEP measurements indicate that the anion does contribute to TEP in *D. magna*. A 10-fold concentration change for any cation resulted in changes in TEP that were dependent upon the anion (Figure 2, Figure 3, Figure 4, Figure 5). Conversely, TEP becomes more negative with increasing concentrations of  $\text{KHCO}_3$ , but more positive with increasing concentrations of  $\text{NaHCO}_3$ . The difference between changes in TEP in response to  $\text{KHCO}_3$  and  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  may reflect the contributions of multiple transporters to TEP and pH regulation. It has been suggested that internal pH regulation in aquatic crustaceans is dominated by cation/ $\text{H}^+$  exchangers (e.g.  $\text{K}^+/\text{H}^+$ ,  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$ ,  $2\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$ ) and anion exchangers (e.g.  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$ ) (Genovese et al., 2005; Lucu, 1990; Onken et al., 1991; Onken et al., 2000; Glover and Wood, 2005). The change in TEP may thus reflect the contribution of electrogenic ( $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$ ,  $2\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$ ) versus electroneutral ( $\text{K}^+/\text{H}^+$ ,  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$ )



exchangers and also the effects of concomitant changes in intracellular and hemolymph pH on ion channel or paracellular conductance which may be different for  $\text{Na}^+$  versus  $\text{K}^+$ .

The discrepancies between  $\Delta\text{TEP}$  for salts with the same cation but different anions could reflect the contribution of that anion, assuming the cation has the same contribution to TEP independent of the anion present. Specifically, we suggest that  $\text{Cl}^-$  is contributing to TEP through mechanisms other than diffusion through channels (e.g.  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$  exchanger) as we saw larger changes in TEP when  $\text{Cl}^-$  was the associated anion. Previous research has shown that salts of the same cation but different anion, as such  $\text{KCl}$ ,  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_4$  and  $\text{KHCO}_3$  all have different  $\text{LC}_{50}$  values (Mount et al., 2016). If perturbation of TEP is a correlate of toxicity, the contribution of anions to TEP in *D. magna* would be expected.

## CONCLUSION

We set out to evaluate TEP in response to increased ambient ion concentrations of single salt solutions. Our results of changes in TEP in response to ion concentrations approaching or exceeding previously published  $\text{LC}_{50}$  data are consistent with a link between TEP and toxicity (Mount et al., 2016). Additionally, our results reveal that the mechanism of TEP regulation in daphnids is different than that of fish in that there is a substantial contribution of an ATP-dependent electrogenic mechanism, and that  $\text{Cl}^-$  contributes to TEP in a manner opposite to that expected on the basis of  $\text{Cl}^-$  diffusion but consistent with the operation of an electrogenic  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$  exchanger. These findings will need to be taken into account in future iterations of the EPRI MIT model and in creating environmental regulations related to major ion toxicity. Our results offer the first experimental TEP measurements in daphnids and will contribute to further development of the EPRI MIT model. Understanding physiological responses to increased

ambient ion concentrations and mechanisms of major ion toxicity will allow for monitoring of pollution by major ions and the development for predictive models such as the EPRI MIT model as well as establishing environmental regulations for major ions within aquatic systems.

## REFERENCES

- Anderson, B. G.** (1944). The toxicity threshold of various substances found in industrial wastes as determined by the use of *Daphnia magna*. *Sewage Work. J.* **16**, 1156–1165.
- Bello-Reuss, E., Grady, T. P. and Reuss, L.** (1981). Mechanism of the effect of cyanide on cell membrane potentials in *Necturus* gall-bladder epithelium. *J. Physiol.* **314**, 343–357.
- Bianchini, A. and Wood, C. M.** (2002). Physiological effects of chronic silver exposure in *Daphnia magna*. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol. - C Toxicol. Pharmacol.* **133**, 137–145.
- Bianchini, A. and Wood, C. M.** (2008). Sodium uptake in different life stages of crustaceans: the water flea *Daphnia magna* Strauss. *J. Exp. Biol.* **211**, 539–547.
- Blewett, T. A., Weinrauch, A. M., Delompré, P. L. M. and Goss, G. G.** (2017). The effect of hydraulic flowback and produced water on gill morphology, oxidative stress and antioxidant response in rainbow trout (*Oncorhynchus mykiss*). *Sci. Rep.* **7**, 1–11.
- Cameron, J. N.** (1978). Effects of Hypercapnia on Blood Acid-Base Status, NaCl Fluxes, and Trans-Gill Potential in Freshwater Blue Crabs,. **141**, 137–141.
- Chen, X. L., Zhang, B., Chng, Y. R., Ong, J. L. Y., Chew, S. F., Wong, W. P., Lam, S. H. and Ip, Y. K.** (2017). Na<sup>+</sup>/H<sup>+</sup> exchanger 3 is expressed in two distinct types of ionocyte, and probably augments ammonia excretion in one of them, in the gills of the climbing perch exposed to seawater. *Front. Physiol.* **8**, 1–16.
- Cormier, S. M. and Suter, G. W.** (2013). A method for deriving water-quality benchmarks using field data. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **32**, 255–262.
- Cormier, S. M., Suter, G. W. and Zheng, L.** (2013). Derivation of a benchmark for freshwater ionic strength. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **32**, 263–271.

- Dickens, B. Y. F.** (1933). Interaction of Halogenacetates and SH Compounds: The Reaction of Halogenacetic Acids with Glutathione and Cysteine. The Mechanism of Iodoacetate Poisoning of Glyoxalase. *Biochem J.* **27**(4):1141-51.
- Drews, G. and Graszynski, K.** (1987). The transepithelial potential difference in the gills of the fiddler crab, *Uca tangeri*: Influence of some inhibitors. *J. Comp. Physiol. B Biochem. Syst. Environ. Physiol.* **157**, 345–353.
- Ebert D.** (2005). Chapter 2. Introduction to Daphnia Biology. *Ecol. Epidemiol. Evol. Parasit. Daphnia [Internet]*. 1–24.
- Erickson, R. J., Mount, D. R., Highland, T. L., Hockett, J. R., Hoff, D. J., Jenson, C. T., Norberg-King, T. J. and Peterson, K. N.** (2017). The acute toxicity of major ion salts to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*. III. Mathematical models for mixture toxicity. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **37**, 247–259.
- Erickson, R. J., Mount, D. R., Highland, T. L., Hockett, J. R., Hoff, D. J., Jenson, C. T., Norberg-King, T. J. and Peterson, K. N.** (2018). The acute toxicity of major ion salts to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*. III. Mathematical models for mixture toxicity. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **37**, 247–259.
- Estévez, E., Rodríguez-Castillo, T., González-Ferreras, A. M., Cañedo-Argüelles, M. and Barquín, J.** (2019). Drivers of spatio-temporal patterns of salinity in Spanish rivers: A nationwide assessment. *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. B Biol. Sci.* **374**, 1–10.
- Findlay, S. E. G. and Kelly, V. R.** (2011). Emerging indirect and long-term road salt effects on ecosystems. *Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci.* **1223**, 58–68.

- Genovese, G., Ortiz, N., Urcola, M. R. and Luquet, C. M.** (2005). Possible role of carbonic anhydrase, V-H<sup>+</sup>-ATPase, and Cl<sup>-</sup>/HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> exchanger in electrogenic ion transport across the gills of the euryhaline crab *Chasmagnathus granulatus*. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol. - A Mol. Integr. Physiol.* **142**, 362–369.
- Glover, C. N. and Wood, C. M.** (2005). Physiological characterisation of a pH- and calcium-dependent sodium uptake mechanism in the freshwater crustacean, *Daphnia magna*. *J. Exp. Biol.* **208**, 951–959.
- Goldman, D. E.** (1943). Potential, impedance, and rectification in membranes. *J. Gen. Physiol.* **27**, 37–60.
- Harris, R. R. and Coley, S.** (1991). The effects of nitrite on chloride regulation in the crayfish *Pacifastacus leniusculus* Dana (Crustacea : Decapoda ). 199–206.
- Hodgkin, A. L. and Katz, B.** (1949). Electrophysiological studies on the postnatal development of intracerebellar nuclei neurons in rat cerebellar slices maintained in vitro. II. Membrane conductances. *J. Physiol.* **108**, 37–77.
- Hogstrand, C. and Wood, C. M.** (1998). Toward a better understanding of the bioavailability, physiology, and toxicity of silver in fish: Implications for water quality criteria. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **17**, 547–561.
- Hollis, L., Hogstrand, C. and Wood, C. M.** (2001). Tissue-specific cadmium accumulation, metallothionein induction, and tissue zinc and copper levels during chronic sublethal cadmium exposure in juvenile rainbow trout. *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **41**, 468–474.

- Kerstetter, T.H., Kirschner, L.B., and Rafuse, L.B.** (1970). On the mechanisms of sodium ion transport by the irrigated gills of rainbow trout (*Salmo gairdneri*). *J. Gen. Physiol.* **56**, 342 – 359.
- Kirschner, L. B.** (1994). Electrogenic action of calcium on crayfish gill. *J. Comp. Physiol. B* **164**, 215–221.
- Kirschner, B., Greenwalk, L. and Kerstetter, T.** (1973). Effect of amiloride on sodium transport body surfaces of freshwater animals. **224**,.
- Leonard, E. M., Banerjee, U., D’Silva, J. J. and Wood, C. M.** (2014). Chronic nickel bioaccumulation and sub-cellular fractionation in two freshwater teleosts, the round goby and the rainbow trout, exposed simultaneously to waterborne and dietborne nickel. *Aquat. Toxicol.* **154**, 141–153.
- Lucu, Ć.** (1990). Review Ionic Regulatory Mechanisms. **9**, 297–306.
- McWilliams, P.G. and Potts, W.T.W.** (1978). The effects of pH and calcium concentrations on gill potentials in the brown trout, *Salmo trutta*. *J. Comp. Physiol.* **126**, 277–286.
- Mount, D. R., Gulley, D. D., Hockett, J. R., Garrison, T. D. and Evans, J. M.** (1997). Statistical models to predict the toxicity of major ions to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*, *Daphnia magna* and *Pimephales promelas* (fathead minnows). *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **16**, 2009–2019.
- Mount, D. R., Erickson, R. J., Highland, T. L., Hockett, J. R., Hoff, D. J., Jenson, C. T., Norberg-King, T. J., Peterson, K. N., Polaske, Z. M. and Wisniewski, S.** (2016). The acute toxicity of major ion salts to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*: I. influence of background water chemistry. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **35**, 3039–3057.

- Onken, H., Graszynski, K. and Zeiske, W.** (1991). Na<sup>+</sup>-independent, electrogenic Cl<sup>-</sup> uptake across the posterior gills of the Chinese crab (*Eriocheir sinensis*): Voltage-clamp and microelectrode studies. *J. Comp. Physiol. B* **161**, 293–301.
- Onken, H., Schöbel, A., Kraft, J. and Putzenlechner, M.** (2000). Active NaCl absorption across split lamellae of posterior gills of the Chinese crab *Eriocheir sinensis*: Stimulation by eyestalk extract. *J. Exp. Biol.* **203**, 1373–1381.
- Pane, E.F., Smith, C., McGeer, J.C., and Wood, C.M.** (2003) Mechanisms of acute and chronic waterborne nickel toxicity in the freshwater cladoceran, *Daphnia magna*. *Environ. Sci. Technol.* 37 pp: 4382-4389
- Parks, S. K., Tresguerres, M. and Goss, G. G.** (2007). Interactions between Na<sup>+</sup> channels and Na<sup>+</sup>-HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> cotransporters in the freshwater fish gill MR cell: A model for transepithelial Na<sup>+</sup> uptake. *Am. J. Physiol. - Cell Physiol.* **292**, 935–944.
- Pettersen, J. C. and Cohen, S. D.** (1993). The effects of cyanide on brain mitochondrial cytochrome oxidase and respiratory activities. *J. Appl. Toxicol.* **13**, 9–14.
- Pond, G. J., Passmore, M. E., Borsuk, F. A., Reynolds, L. and Rose, C. J.** (2008). Downstream effects of mountaintop coal mining: comparing biological conditions using family- and genus-level macroinvertebrate bioassessment tools. *J. North Am. Benthol. Soc.* **27**, 717–737.
- Potts, W. T. W. and Hedges, A. J.** (1991). Gill potentials in marine teleosts. *J. Comp. Physiol. B* **161**, 401–405.
- Reuss, L., Costantin, J. and Bazile, J.** (1987). exchange in *Necturus* gallbladder epithelium. *Am. J. cell Physiol.*

- Potts, W.T.W.** (1984). Chapter 4. Transepithelial Potentials in Fish Gills. In *Fish Physiology*. Academic Press. Vol. 10:105-128.
- Potts W.T.W. and Eddy F.B.** (1973). Gill potentials and sodium fluxes in the flounder *Platichthys stellatus*. *J. Comp. Physiol.* 87:20–48.
- Schuler, M. S., Cañedo-Argüelles, M., Hintz, W. D., Dyack, B., Birk, S. and Relyea, R. A.** (2019). Regulations are needed to protect freshwater ecosystems from salinization. *Philos. Trans. R. Soc. B Biol. Sci.* **374**,.
- Weber, C. I.** (1993). Methods for measuring the acute toxicity of effluents and receiving water to freshwater and marine organisms. 273.
- Weber, A. K. and Pirow, R.** (2009). Physiological responses of *Daphnia pulex* to acid stress. *BMC Physiol.* **9**, 1–25.
- Wheatly, M. G.** (1999). Calcium homeostasis in crustacea: The evolving role of branchial, renal, digestive and hypodermal epithelia. *J. Exp. Zool.* **283**, 620–640.
- Wood, C. M. and Grosell, M.** (2008). A critical analysis of transepithelial potential in intact killifish (*Fundulus heteroclitus*) subjected to acute and chronic changes in salinity. *J. Comp. Physiol. B Biochem. Syst. Environ. Physiol.* **178**, 713–727.
- Zare, S. and Greenaway, P.** (1998). The Effect of Moulting and Sodium Depletion on Sodium Transport and the Activities of  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+$  - ATPase , and V-ATPase in the Freshwater Crayfish *Cherax destructor* (Crustacea : Parastacidae ). **119**, 739–745.
- Zeis, B., Lamkemeyer, T., Paul, R. J., Nunes, F., Schwerin, S., Koch, M., Schütz, W., Madlung, J., Fladerer, C. and Pirow, R.** (2009). Acclimatory responses of the *Daphnia pulex* proteome to environmental changes. I. Chronic exposure to hypoxia affects the oxygen transport system and carbohydrate metabolism. *BMC Physiol.* **9**,.



## TABLES

Table 3-1. Measured Hemolymph Ion Concentration and Osmolality

Ion	Concentration/Osmolality
K <sup>+</sup>	2.2mM
Na <sup>+</sup>	51mM
Ca <sup>2+</sup>	0.7mM
Mg <sup>2+</sup>	0.5mM
Cl <sup>-</sup>	40mM
Osmolality	110mmol/kg

<sup>1</sup>(Morris, Sakarya, Koh and O'Donnell, *unpublished observations*)

FIGURES

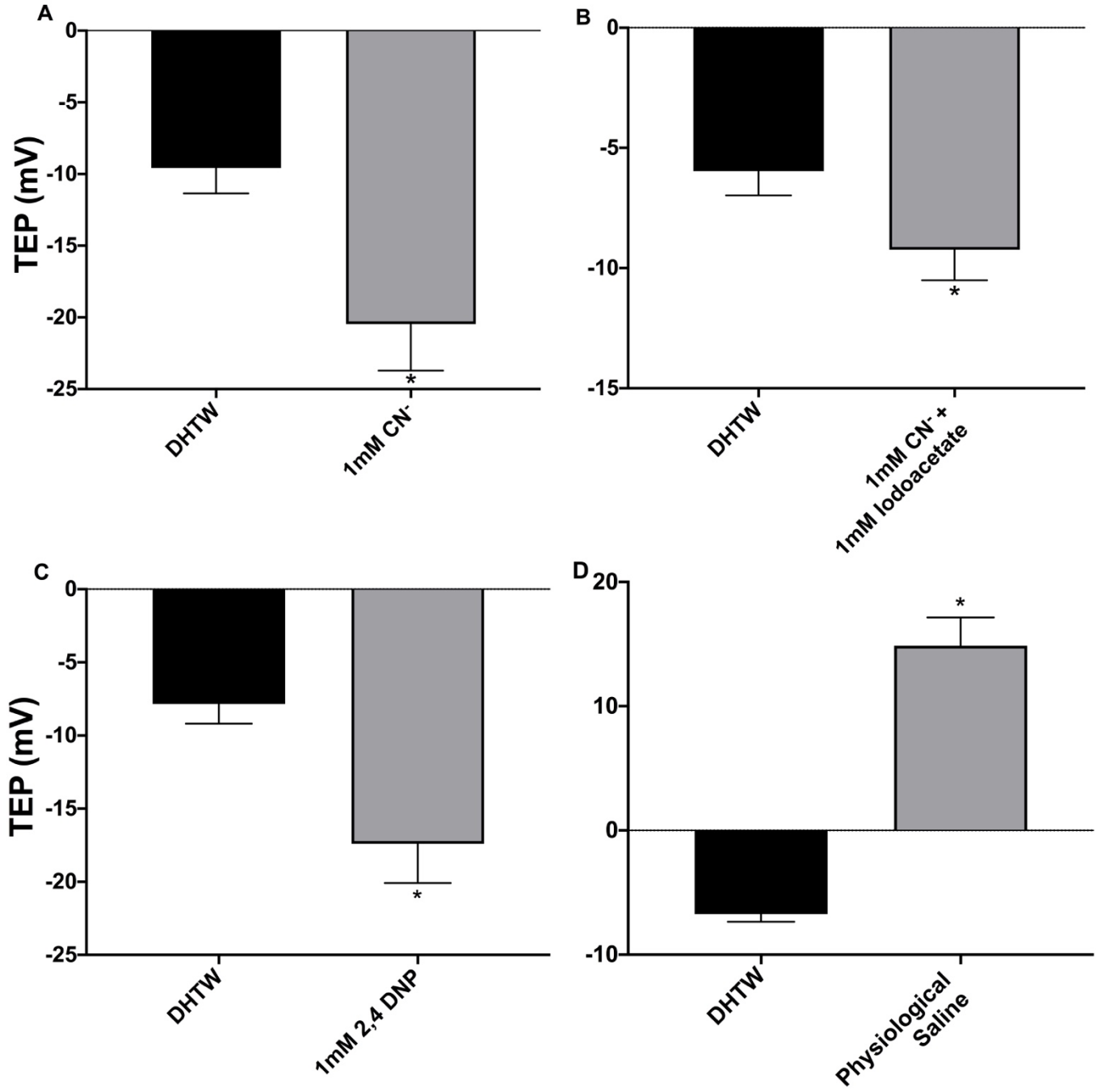


Figure 3-1. Effects of metabolic inhibitors and physiological saline on TEP. (A) TEP in Dechlorinated Hamilton Tap Water (DHTW) before (as control) and after perfusion with 1mM NaCN in DHTW. (B) TEP in DHTW before and after perfusion with 1mM NaCN + 1mM Iodoacetate in DHTW. (C) TEP in DHTW before and after perfusion with 1mM 2,4, dinitrophenol in DHTW. (D) TEP in DHTW before and after perfusion with physiological saline (36mM NaCl, 13mM NaHCO<sub>3</sub>, 1mM C<sub>2</sub>H<sub>5</sub>NaO<sub>4</sub>S, 0.7mM CaCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.3mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, 4mM mannitol). N = 8 (A, B); N= 6 (C, D). Asterisks (\*) denote significant differences (P < 0.05).

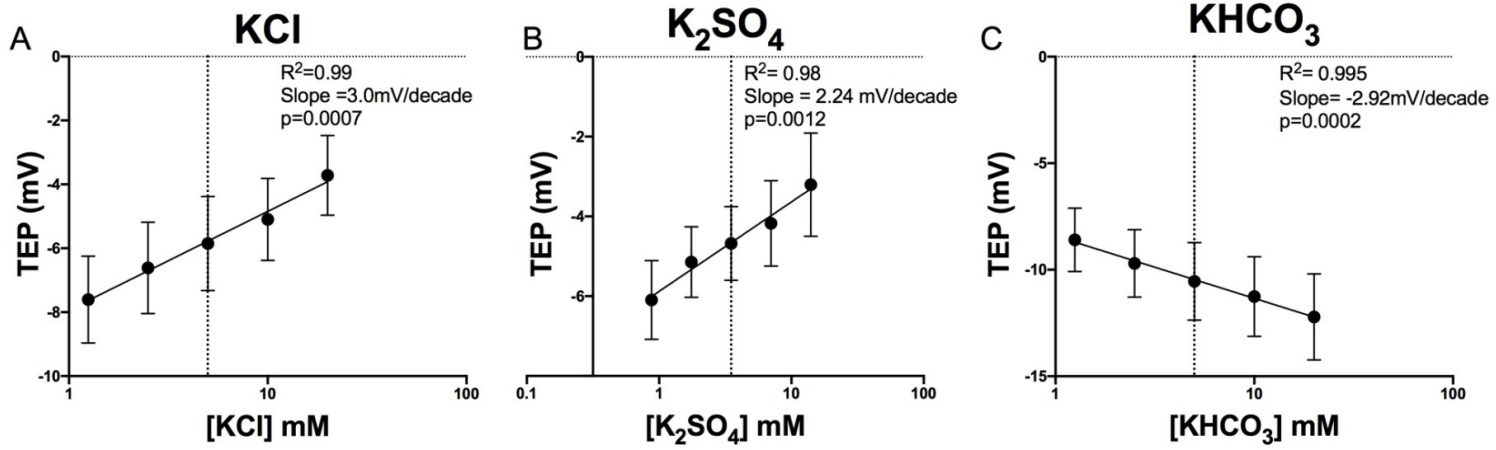


Figure 3-2. Changes in TEP in response to 5 concentrations (25%, 50%, 100%, 200% and 400% of the LC50) of KCl, K<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> and KHCO<sub>3</sub>. Dotted lines indicate corresponding LC50 values. (A) KCl (1.25mM, 2.5mM, 5mM, 10mM, 20mM) N=6. (B) K<sub>2</sub>SO (0.875mM, 1.75mM, 3.5mM, 7mM, 14mM) N=5. (C) KHCO<sub>3</sub> (1.25mM, 2.5mM, 5mM, 10mM, 20mM) N=6.

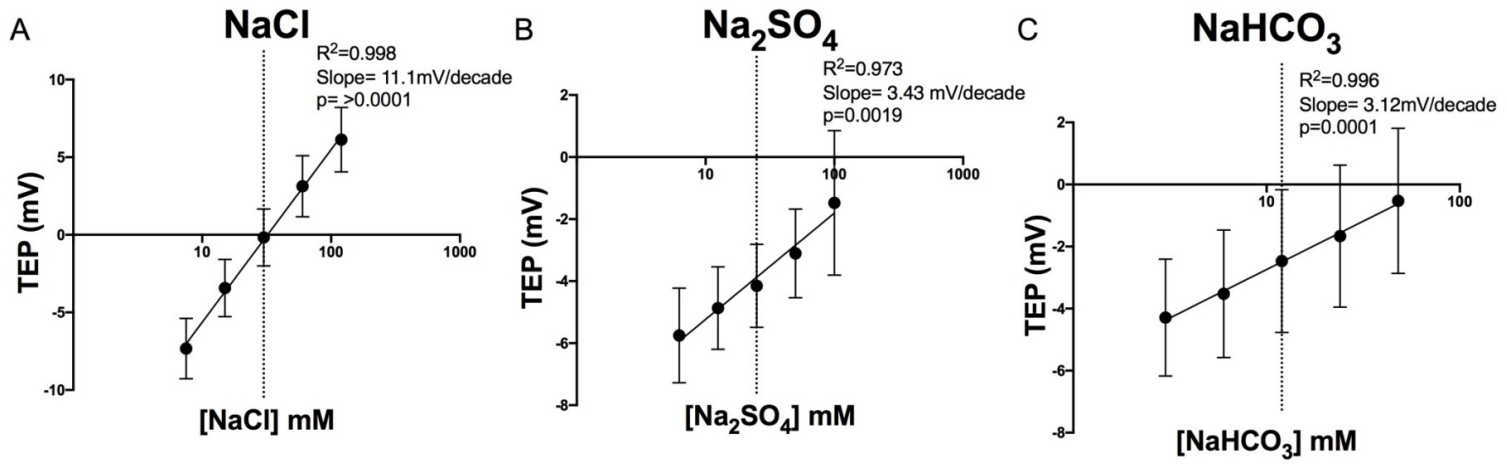


Figure 3-3. Changes in TEP in response to 5 concentrations (25%, 50%, 100%, 200% and 400% of the LC50) of NaCl, Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> and NaHCO<sub>3</sub>. Dotted lines indicate corresponding LC50 values.

(A) NaCl (7.5mM, 15mM, 30mM, 60mM, 120mM) N=6. (B) Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub> (6.25mM, 12.5mM, 25mM, 50mM, 100mM) N=6. (C) NaHCO<sub>3</sub> (3mM, 6mM, 12mM, 24mM, 48mM) N=6.

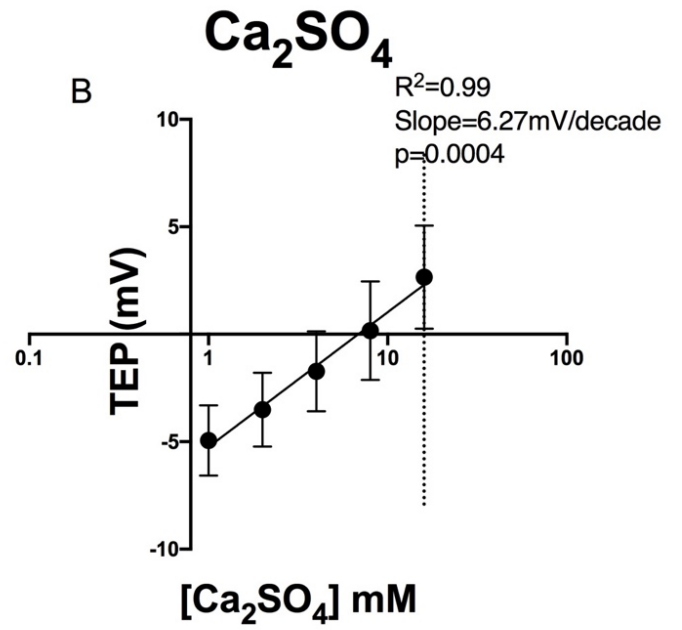
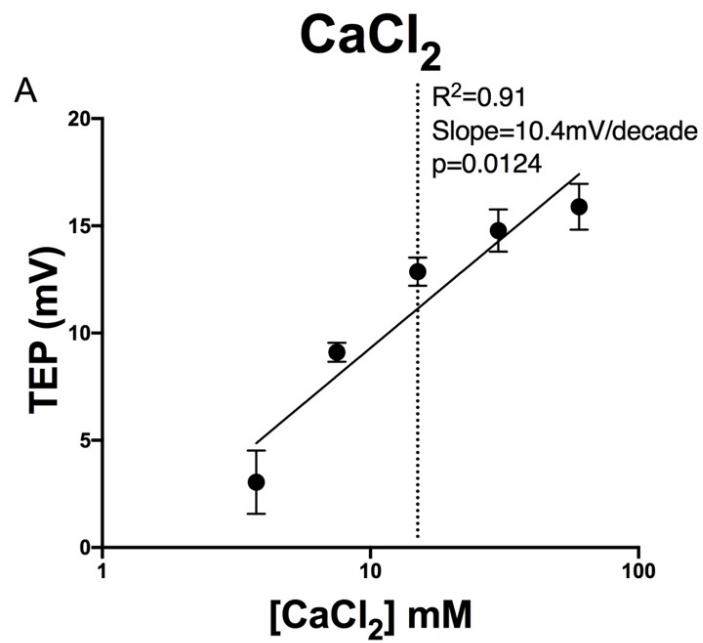




Figure 3-4. Changes in TEP in response to 5 concentrations of  $\text{CaCl}_2$  and  $\text{CaSO}_4$ . Concentrations of 25%, 50%, 100%, 200% and 400% of the LC50 were used for  $\text{CaCl}_2$ ; dotted line indicates LC50 value for  $\text{CaCl}_2$ . 5 concentrations of  $\text{CaSO}_4$  at or below the dissolution limit (dotted line) were used for  $\text{CaSO}_4$ . (A)  $\text{CaCl}_2$  (3.75mM, 7.5mM, 15mM, 30mM, 60mM) N=6. (B)  $\text{CaSO}_4$  (1mM, 2mM, 4mM, 8mM, 16mM) N=6.

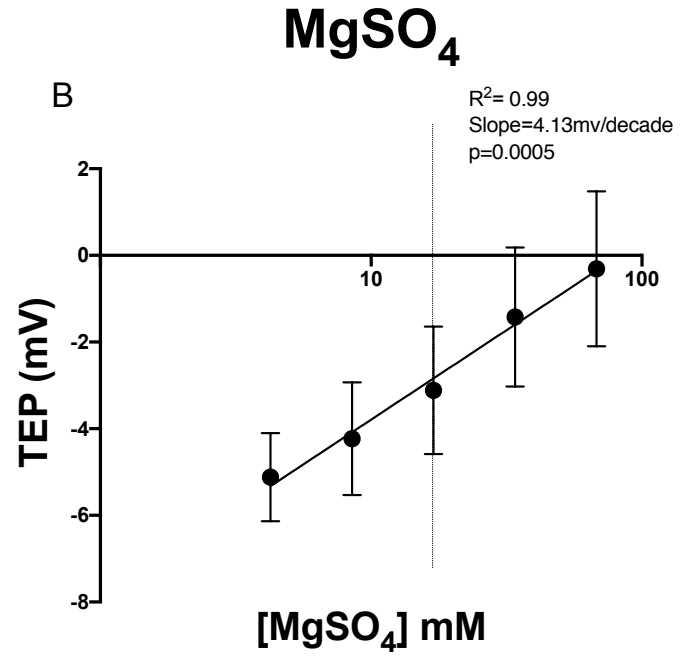
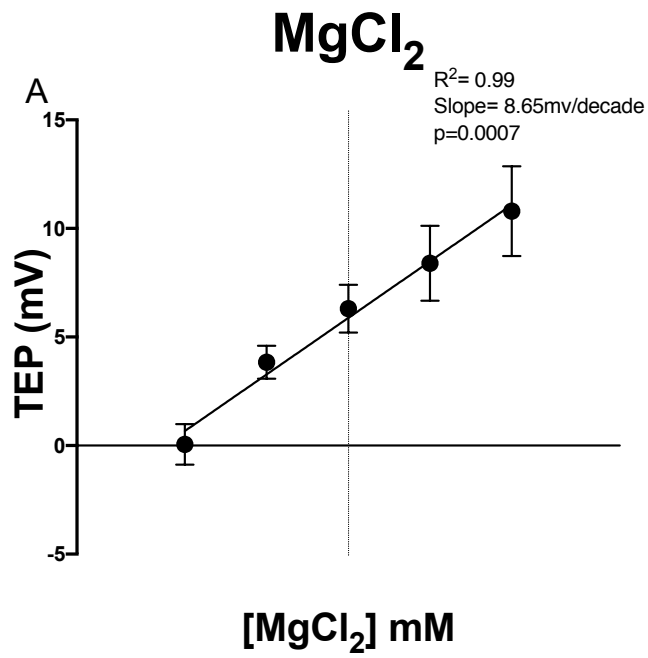


Figure 3-5. Changes in TEP in response to 5 (25%, 50%, 100%, 200% and 400% of the LC50) concentrations of MgCl<sub>2</sub> and MgSO<sub>4</sub>. Dotted vertical lines indicate corresponding LC50 values. (A) MgCl<sub>2</sub> (2.5mM, 5mM, 10mM, 20mM, 40mM) N=6. (B) CaSO<sub>4</sub> (4.25mM, 8.5mM, 17mM, 34mM, 68mM) N=6.

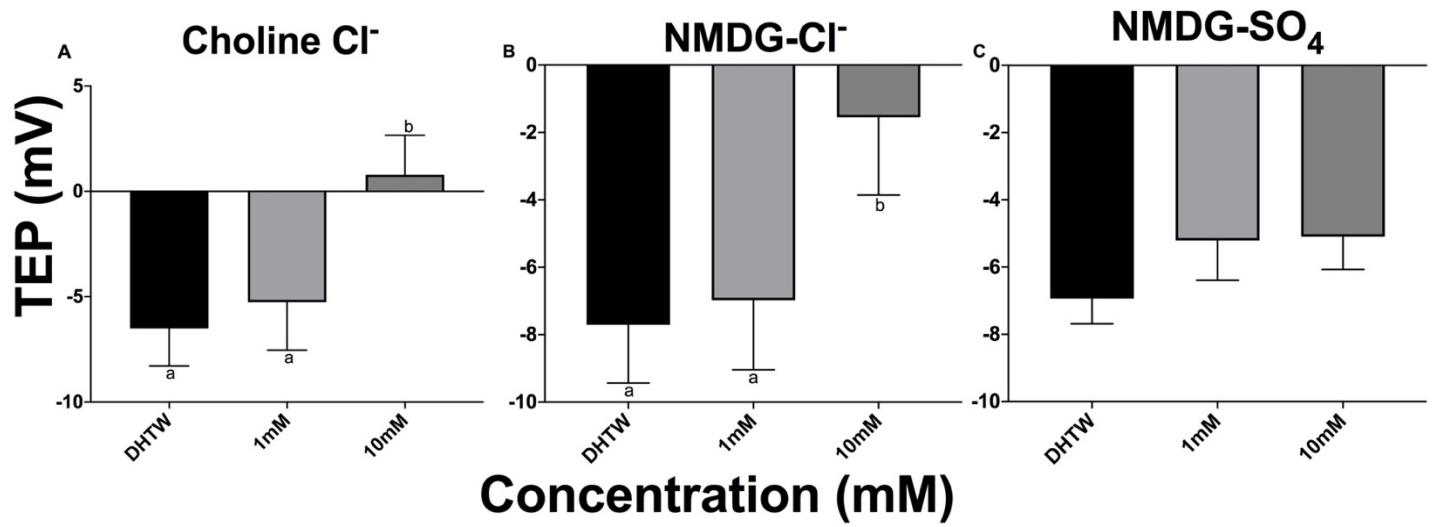


Figure 3-6. Changes in TEP in response to 1mM and 10mM of choline Cl<sup>-</sup>, NMDG-Cl<sup>-</sup> and NMDG-SO<sub>4</sub>. (A) choline Cl<sup>-</sup> N=6. (B) NMDG-Cl<sup>-</sup> N=6. (C) NMDG-SO<sub>4</sub> N=8. Bars labeled with the same letter do not differ significantly.

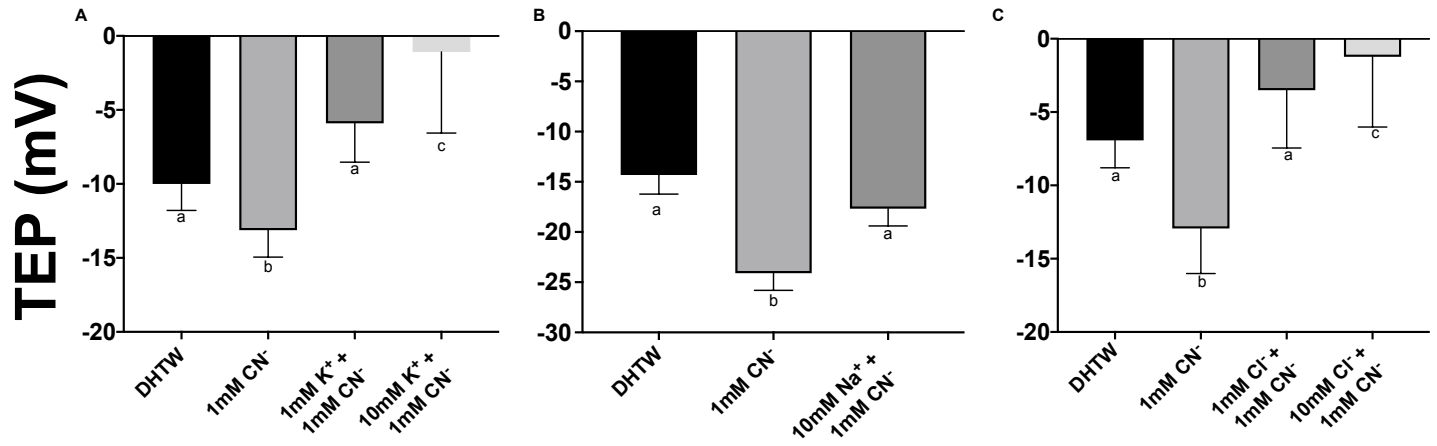


Figure 3-7. The effect of  $\text{CN}^-$  and  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Na}^+$  or  $\text{Cl}^-$  on TEP in *Daphnia magna*. Bars labeled with the same letter do not differ significantly. (A) 1mM NaCN, 1mM NaCN + 1mM KCl, 1mM NaCN + 10mM KCl.  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  and pH were kept constant using N-Methyl-D- Glucamine titrated with HCl. N=7. (B) 1mM NaCN, 1mM NaCN + 9mM  $\text{Na}^+$ . X axis labels reflect added [ion].  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  and pH were kept constant using N-Methyl-D- Glucamine titrated with HCl. N=7. (C) 1mM NaCN, 1mM NaCN + 1mM NMDG- $\text{Cl}^-$ , 1mM NaCN + 10mM NMDG- $\text{Cl}^-$ . N=6.

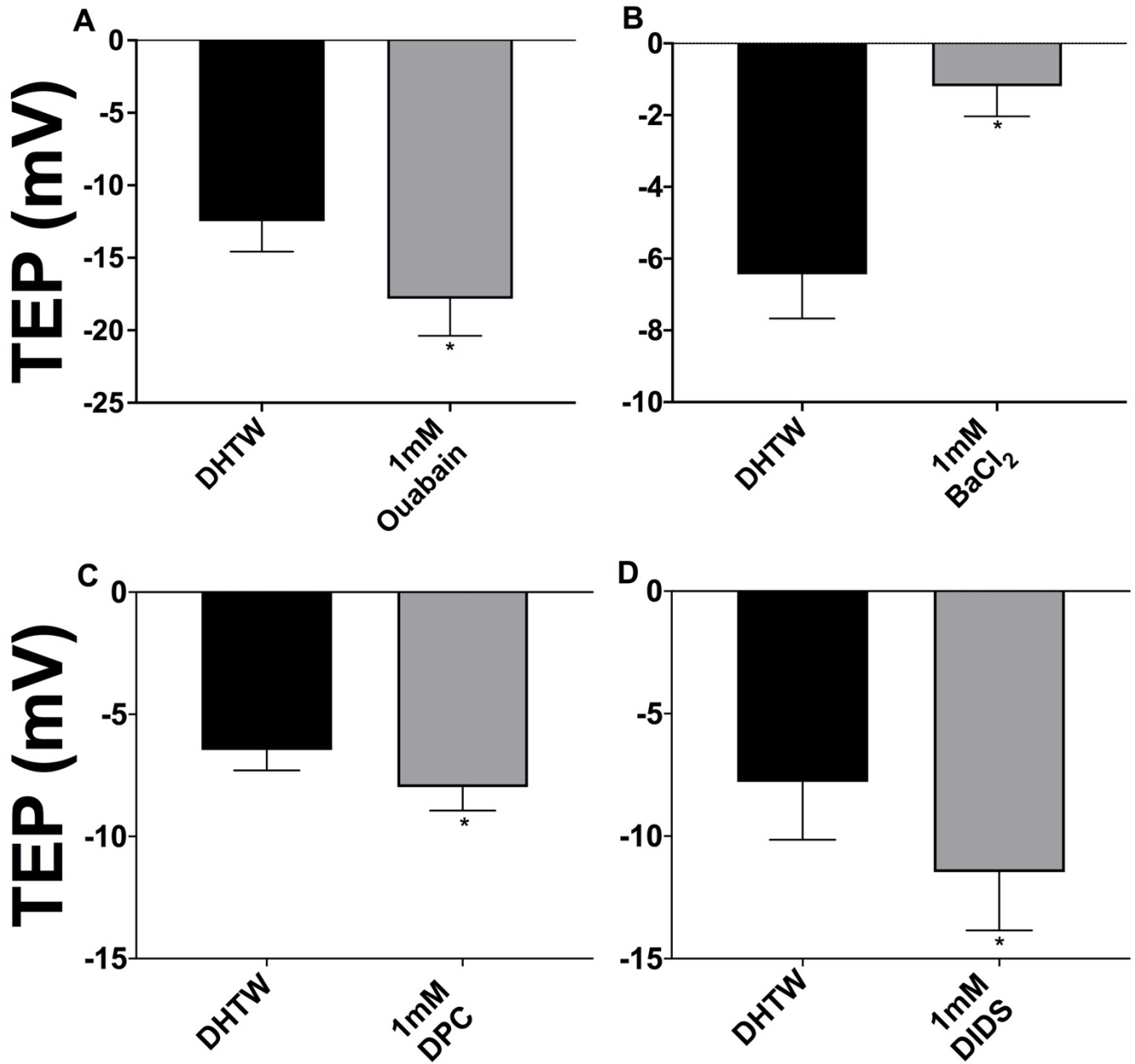




Figure 3-8. The effects of ion transporter inhibitors on TEP in *D. magna*. Bars labeled with the same letter do not differ significantly. (A) 1mM Ouabain. N=7. (B) 1mM BaCl<sub>2</sub>. N=7. (C) 1mM DPC. N=7. (D) 1mM DIDS. N=6.

SUPPLEMENTARY MATERIAL

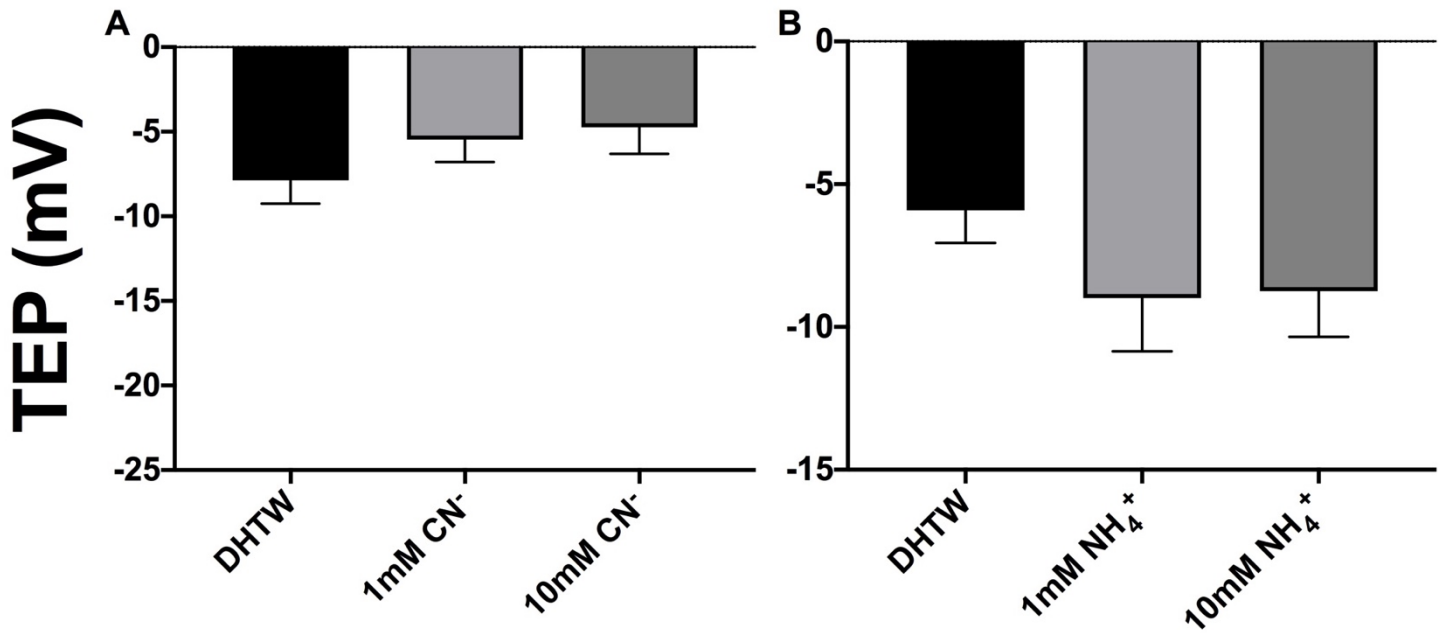


Figure 1

The effect of CN<sup>-</sup> and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> on TEP in *D. magna*. Repeated Measures ANOVA with Tukey's multiple comparison test  $p \leq 0.05$ . (A) 1mM NaCN + 9mM Na<sup>+</sup> isethionate and 10mM NaCN. Control is DHTW. N=6. (B) 1mM NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> and 10mM NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>. [Cl<sup>-</sup>] and pH were maintained constant by NMDG titrated with HCl.

Table 1. Change in TEP between DHTW and 0.1% DMSO and 1mM KHCO<sub>3</sub>

Solution	$\Delta$ TEP $\pm$ SEM	P-Value*
0.1% DMSO	0.484 $\pm$ 0.984	0.559
1mM KHCO <sub>3</sub>	0.053 $\pm$ 0.695	0.929

\***p<0.05 denotes statistical significance from paired t-test.**

**N=3**

**$\Delta$  TEP=change in TEP from one solution to another**

**Table 2. ANCOVA for comparing slopes of linear regression grouped by salts with the same cation.**

Salt	F	DFn	DFd	P*
KCl, K <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub> , KHCO <sub>3</sub>	13.28	2	12	0.0009
NaCl, Na <sub>2</sub> SO <sub>4</sub> NaHCO <sub>3</sub>	291.5	2	9	0.0001
CaCl <sub>2</sub> , CaSO <sub>4</sub>	4.480	1	6	0.0787
MgCl <sub>2</sub> , MgSO <sub>4</sub>	48.63	1	6	0.0004

\***p<0.05 denotes statistical significance**

**Chapter 4**

**MULTIPLE FUNCTIONS OF ION TRANSPORT BY THE NUCHAL ORGAN IN  
EMBRYOS AND NEONATES OF THE FRESHWATER BRANCHIOPOD  
CRUSTACEAN, *DAPHNIA MAGNA***

Carolyn Morris and Michael O'Donnell\*

Department of Biology, McMaster University

Hamilton, Canada

\*Corresponding author.

Keywords: ion transport, nitrogen excretion, acid/base balance, freshwater ionoregulation, calcification

## ABSTRACT

The nuchal organ, also referred to as the dorsal organ or neck organ, is a dorsal structure located posteriorly to the compound eye, between the bases of the second antennae of embryonic and neonate branchiopod crustaceans such as the water flea, *Daphnia magna*. The ultrastructure of the nuchal organ is similar to ion-transporting tissues in other crustaceans, including abundant mitochondria and extensive amplification of apical and basal plasma membranes through microvilli and infoldings, but direct evidence for ion transport is lacking. We used the scanning ion-selective electrode technique to measure transport of  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{H}^+$ ,  $\text{Cl}^-$ ,  $\text{NH}_4^+$  and  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  across the nuchal organ and body surface of embryos and neonates bathed in dechlorinated Hamilton tap water. Influx of  $\text{Na}^+$  and efflux of  $\text{H}^+$  and  $\text{NH}_4^+$  was found to occur across the nuchal organ of both embryos and neonates. We propose that the efflux of  $\text{K}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  across the nuchal organ in embryos is related to the expansion of the haemocoel and release of intracellular solutes into the extracellular space during development.  $\text{K}^+$  is taken up across the nuchal organ later during development, coincident with expansion of the intracellular compartment through the development of gills and other organs.  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  influx across the nuchal organ and body surface of neonates but not embryos is presumably related to calcification of the exoskeleton. Increases in the levels of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  in the water within the brood chamber suggest maternal provisioning of ions for uptake by the embryos. Our data thus support roles for the nuchal organ in ionoregulation, pH regulation and nitrogenous waste excretion.

## INTRODUCTION

The gill is the predominant organ for ionoregulation in euryhaline crustaceans, and the structures of the transporting cells and mechanisms involved have been well-characterized in large species such as the blue crab *Callinectes sapidus* and the Chinese mitten crab *Eriocheir sinensis* (Henry et al., 2012; Larsen et al., 2014). Smaller crustaceans such as branchiopods pose technical challenges and have been less well studied, but in adult brine shrimp, the branchiae are thought to be the main sites of ion uptake. Classic work involving staining with AgNO<sub>3</sub> and use of KMnO<sub>4</sub> to oxidize the transporting cells indicates that the first 10 pairs of branchiae are the sites of ion excretion in adult *Artemia salina* in hypertonic conditions, and probably the site of ion uptake in hypotonic media (Conte, 1984; Croghan, 1958). Hyperosmotic regulation in embryonic ostracods (seed shrimp) is proposed to reflect both salt reserves in the yolk of the egg as well as the absorption of salts by special cells located in the non-calcified zone of the inner shell layer (Aladin and Potts, 1996). In the freshwater copepod, *Eurytemora affinis*, structures termed Crusalis organs are thought to function as osmoregulatory organs (Johnson et al., 2014).

Another ionoregulatory structure, termed the nuchal organ (also referred to as the neck organ or dorsal gland), is present in a wide variety of crustaceans, both larval and adult, including branchiopods, copepods and malacostracans (Martin and Laverack, 1992). In branchiopods, the nuchal organ is the preferred term to describe structures that contain mitochondria-rich ion transporting cells that are probably involved in salt uptake in freshwater and salt excretion in saline water (Aladin and Potts, 1995). In the nauplius larva of the brine shrimp *Artemia salina*, there is direct evidence for salt excretion by the nuchal organ in larvae preloaded with <sup>22</sup>Na (Russler and Mangos, 1978).

Although a role for the nuchal organ in ion uptake by freshwater species has been inferred from ultrastructural studies, direct evidence for uptake is lacking. In the freshwater cladoceran *Daphnia magna*, the nuchal organ appears as an expanded portion of a dorsal ridge which runs from the front to the back of the head in first instar juveniles. In electron micrographs, the perimeter of the nuchal organ is delineated by a densely staining portion of cuticle which separates the thin cuticle covering of the nuchal organ from the thicker and less densely staining surrounding cuticle. The cells that form the nuchal organ fill much of the haemocoelic space between the cuticle and the gut, and are differentiated from surrounding squamous epidermal cells by greater apical–basal depth, extensive amplification of plasma membranes through apical microvilli and basal infoldings, and abundant mitochondria (Halcrow, 1982).

It has been suggested that the nuchal organ is most useful whilst juveniles remain in the brood chamber, particularly in the earlier stages of embryonic development when the thoracic appendages move very little (Halcrow, 1982). Cladocerans incubate their eggs in brood chambers formed by the carapace, except when laying resting eggs (Aladin and Potts, 1995), and the brood chamber remains open to the environment in most brackish and freshwater genera, including *Daphnia*. The egg membrane must therefore be impermeable until the larval organs of osmoregulation have developed. These include both the nuchal organ and the maxillary gland for water excretion. In the free-swimming neonate, the nuchal organ probably functions for about 12 h only (Halcrow, 1982). The nuchal organ disappears at the first embryonic moult when the animal begins to feed and the epipodites of the thoracic appendages probably assume a role in ion uptake (Aladin and Potts, 1995).

In this study, we used the scanning ion-selective electrode technique (SIET) to provide the first direct measurements of the transport of  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Cl}^-$ ,  $\text{H}^+$ ,  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and  $\text{NH}_4^+$  across the nuchal organ and across regions of the body surface away from the organ in both embryonic and neonate *Daphnia magna*. Because development of the embryo is associated with formation of the heart and the haemocoel, changes in ion transport may be related not just to the need to replenish ions lost to the environment in freshwater but also to the conversion of the intracellular volume, typically with a  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+$  ratio much less than 1, into extracellular space with a  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+$  ratio much greater than 1. There may also be changes in ion transport associated with metabolism of yolk proteins into amino acids and subsequent synthesis of new proteins during the formation of tissues in the neonate such as the thoracic appendages and cuticle. Metabolism during development may thus lead to the formation of organic ions that may alter total cation and anion levels in the newly formed extracellular compartment. Lastly, in view of evidence that isolated embryos do not equilibrate with calcium in the environment and that calcium is transferred to the embryo from the mother (Giardini et al., 2015), we used ion-selective microelectrodes to determine whether embryos are exposed to concentrations of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and other ions in the brood chamber that differ from the concentrations in the surrounding water.

## **MATERIALS AND METHODS**

### ***Daphnia culture***

A starter culture of *Daphnia magna* Straus were obtained from a commercial supplier and maintained at room temperature (23° C) in aerated 20 l tanks of dechlorinated Hamilton tap water (DHTW). The water was sourced from Lake Ontario water, containing (in mmol l<sup>-1</sup>): 1 Ca, 0.6 Na, 0.70 Cl, 0.3 Mg and 0.05 K, with titration alkalinity of 2.1 mequiv l<sup>-1</sup>, hardness of ~ 140



mg l<sup>-1</sup> as CaCO<sub>3</sub> equivalents, and pH ~ 8.0 (Hollis et al., 2001; Leonard et al., 2014). *Daphnia* were fed a 2:2:1 mixture of *Spirulina* powder: *Chlorella* powder: yeast 3 times per week.

### ***SIET measurements***

SIET measurements were made with hardware from Applicable Electronics (Forestdale, MA, USA) and Automated Scanning Electrode Technique (ASET) software (ASET-LV4, Science Wares, Falmouth, MA, USA). Micropipettes were pulled from 1.5mm borosilicate glass (World Precision Instruments Inc., Sarasota, FL, USA) to tip diameters of ~3 µm on a P-97 Flaming- Brown pipette puller (Sutter Instruments Co., Novato, CA, USA). Na<sup>+</sup>-selective microelectrodes were backfilled with 150 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> NaCl and tip filled with a cocktail consisting of 3.5% Na ionophore X, 0.6 % potassium tetrakis (4-chlorophenyl) borate and 95.9% 2-nitrophenyl octyl ether (Jayakannan et al., 2011). Na<sup>+</sup> ionophore X has a high selectivity for Na<sup>+</sup> over Ca<sup>2+</sup> (>3000-fold) and for Na<sup>+</sup> over K<sup>+</sup> (~400-fold). Ion-selective microelectrodes for the other ions were constructed with the following ionophores (Sigma-Aldrich, St. Louis, USA), with backfill and calibration solutions (in mmol l<sup>-1</sup>) indicated in parenthesis: K<sup>+</sup> ionophore I, cocktail B (150 KCl backfill, 0.5/5 KCl calibration); Ca<sup>2+</sup> ionophore I, cocktail A (100 CaCl<sub>2</sub> backfill, 0.1/1/10 CaCl<sub>2</sub> calibration); H<sup>+</sup> ionophore I, cocktail B (100 NaCl/100 Na citrate at pH=6 backfill, 1 HEPES, 0.6 NaHCO<sub>3</sub>, 1 CaCl<sub>2</sub> at pH=6.5, pH=8.3 calibration); NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> ionophore I, cocktail A (100 NH<sub>4</sub>Cl backfill, 0.1/1 NH<sub>4</sub>Cl calibration); Cl<sup>-</sup> ionophore I, cocktail A (150 KCl backfill, 0.5/5 NaCl calibration). Because Cl<sup>-</sup>-selective microelectrodes based on chloride ionophores are known to be sensitive to organic anions that may be released from tissues (Chao and Armstrong, 1987; Del Duca et al., 2011; Kondo et al., 1989; Messerli et al., 2008), SIET measurements of Cl<sup>-</sup> flux were also made with a solid-state Cl<sup>-</sup> microelectrode (Donini and

O'Donnell, 2005) that is insensitive to organic anions such as bicarbonate and acetate (Saunders and Brown, 1977). The solid-state  $\text{Cl}^-$  microelectrode consisted of the fine tip ( $\sim 10 \mu\text{m}$  diameter) of a chlorided silver wire glued into the barrel of a glass micropipette with hot melt glue so that a length of wire approximately  $50 \mu\text{m}$  long and  $10 \mu\text{m}$  in diameter protruded from the micropipette tip. To further reduce the exposed surface area of silver at the tip, the solid-state microelectrode was coated with a layer of petroleum jelly ( $\sim 5 \mu\text{m}$  thick) which was then partially removed at the tip by wiping with a small piece of tissue paper so that the exposed chlorided silver wire was reduced to approximately  $10 \mu\text{m}$  in diameter and  $5\text{--}10 \mu\text{m}$  in length, thus allowing finer spatial resolution for measurement of  $\text{Cl}^-$  concentration.

Measurements of  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Cl}^-$  and  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  flux were made in DHTW. Measurements of  $\text{K}^+$  flux were also made in DHTW containing  $1 \text{ mmol l}^{-1}$   $\text{KCl}$ .  $\text{NH}_4^+$  flux was measured in DHTW  $0.1 \text{ mmol l}^{-1}$   $\text{NH}_4\text{Cl}$ . Preliminary measurements of  $\text{H}^+$  flux were also made in DHTW. However, because protons may diffuse freely or in association with buffers in the saline, proton transport rates must be corrected for buffering using equations described in Messerli et al. (2006). For these experiments, a synthetic Hamilton tap water containing similar levels of  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{Cl}^-$  and  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and known buffer concentrations was made using (in  $\text{mmol l}^{-1}$ )  $0.6 \text{ NaHCO}_3$ ,  $1 \text{ CaCl}_2$  and  $1 \text{ HEPES}$ , adjusted to pH 8. Measurements of  $\text{Na}^+$  transport kinetics were done in water containing six concentrations of  $\text{NaCl}$  from  $0.07$  to  $2.62 \text{ mmol l}^{-1}$ , and  $0.5 \text{ mmol l}^{-1}$   $\text{CaCl}_2$ , and Michaelis–Menten curves were fitted to the mean flux at each concentration. Measurements of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  transport kinetics were done in water containing  $0.04\text{--}1.56 \text{ mmol l}^{-1}$   $\text{CaCl}_2$  and  $1 \text{ mmol l}^{-1}$   $\text{NaCl}$ . We began with  $0.04 \text{ mmol l}^{-1}$  and added  $\text{CaCl}_2$  from a stock solution to approximately double the concentration for each step increase. Five concentration steps were sufficient to reach plateau values for the flux for some animals, whereas six or seven concentration steps were required for

others. We therefore determined the Michaelis–Menten parameters for each animal and the mean values presented in the Results are thus the means of the  $K_m$  and  $V_{max}$  values for each animal.

Ion flux was measured in embryos and neonates, corresponding to developmental stages 5 and 6, respectively (Kast-Hutcheson et al., 2001). Stage 5 is late in embryonic maturation; the second embryonic membrane has ruptured, and the second antennae are partially extended. The antennal setae are poorly developed and the tail spine is folded against the carapace. This stage occurs 45–50 h after deposition into the brood chamber. Stage 6 corresponds to a fully developed neonate, >48 h after deposition into the brood chamber. The organism is free swimming (*i.e.* emerged from the brood chamber), the setae on the second antennae setae are developed and the tail spine is fully extended from the carapace.

Embryos were collected under water with the aid of a stereomicroscope. Two pairs of forceps were used to pry apart the carapace of the adult so that the embryos spilled out of the brood chamber. Neonates were collected from a Petri dish containing 10–20 gravid adults. The dish was examined at 15 min intervals and the neonates were collected by suction using a plastic transfer pipette. Embryos and neonates were placed on their sides in a small depression made in petroleum jelly on the bottom of a 2 cm Petri dish. The cuticle of neonates adhered to the petroleum jelly and the lateral surface was thus uppermost, with the nuchal organ visible along the dorsal edge. For the embryos, bands of petroleum jelly were manipulated with fine forceps or a pin to form a small chamber enclosing the embryo positioned on its side so that approximately half the body surface, including the nuchal organ, was visible from above through a stereomicroscope. SIET measurements were made at the centre of the nuchal organ and at locations 20  $\mu\text{m}$  anterior and posterior to the centre. At each measurement site, computer-

controlled stepper motors moved the ion-selective microelectrode between an inner position within 3–5  $\mu\text{m}$  of the nuchal organ and an outer position 30 or 50  $\mu\text{m}$  further away along a line perpendicular to the tissue surface. Three replicate measurements were made at each site, and the mean voltage difference between the two limits of excursion was converted into a concentration difference using Eqn 1:

$$\Delta C = C_B \cdot 10^{(\Delta V/S)} - C_B \quad (1)$$

where  $\Delta C$  is the concentration difference between the two points (in  $\mu\text{mol cm}^{-3}$ );  $C_B$  is the background ion concentration (in  $\mu\text{mol cm}^{-3}$ ), calculated as the average of the concentrations at each point measured;  $\Delta V$  is the voltage difference between the two limits of excursion obtained from ASET-LV4 (in mV); and  $S$  is the slope of the electrode (in mV) for a 10-fold change in ion concentration.

Flux was estimated from the measured concentration gradients using Fick's law:

$$J_I = D_I \Delta C / \Delta x \quad (2)$$

where  $J_I$  is the net flux of the ion (in  $\text{pmol cm}^{-2} \text{s}^{-1}$ );  $D_I$  is the diffusion coefficient (Robinson and Stokes, 1968) of the ion ( $1.55 \times 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2 \text{ s}^{-1}$  for  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$ ;  $1.92 \times 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2 \text{ s}^{-1}$  for  $\text{K}^+$ ;  $1.19 \times 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2 \text{ s}^{-1}$  for  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ ;  $9.31 \times 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2 \text{ s}^{-1}$  for  $\text{H}^+$ ; and  $2.09 \times 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2 \text{ s}^{-1}$  for  $\text{NH}_4^+$ );  $\Delta C$  is the concentration gradient (in  $\mu\text{mol cm}^{-3}$ ); and  $\Delta x$  is the distance between the inner and outer excursion limits (in cm). Positive values of  $J_I$  denote efflux, from the tissue surface to the water,

and negative values denote influx into the embryo or neonate.

Flux at each of the three sites was averaged, and then a mean value for the three sites was calculated. The typical interval between removal of the embryo from the brood chamber and the first flux measurement was 2–3 min. To determine whether there were changes over time associated with the securing of the embryos and neonates in the Petri dish, five sets of measurements at 3 min intervals were made for each preparation. To determine whether ion flux occurred at sites other than the nuchal organ, control measurements were made along the postero-lateral surface of the carapace, >100  $\mu\text{m}$  from the nuchal organ.

### ***Measurements of brood chamber ion concentrations***

Ion-selective microelectrodes fabricated as described above were used to measure the concentrations of  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{NH}_4^+$ ,  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ ,  $\text{H}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  in the brood chamber of *Daphnia* in three different states: without eggs in the brood chamber, with eggs, and with embryos. Adult *Daphnia* were secured with petroleum jelly to the bottom of a petri dish filled with DHTW and a micromanipulator was used to position the microelectrode tip in the brood chamber. A second type of liquid membrane  $\text{Cl}^-$  selective microelectrode based on 2%  $\text{Cl}^-$  ionophore II, 0.03% tridodecylmethylammonium chloride and 97.97% 2-nitrophenyl octyl ether (Messerli and Smith, 2008) was used in some of the measurements of the brood chamber water, as discussed below. Potential differences between the ion-selective microelectrode and a reference electrode consisting of an  $\text{Ag}/\text{AgCl}$  pellet connected to the bath through an agar bridge containing 150  $\text{mmol l}^{-1}$   $\text{KCl}$  in 4% agar were measured using a high impedance electrometer (pH AMP, AD Instruments, Australia) connected to a data acquisition system (Powerlab) running LabChart software.

### ***Statistics***

Graphing and statistical tests of significance were done in GraphPad Prism 6 (San Diego, CA, USA). Changes in ion flux at the nuchal organ over time and between embryos and neonates at the same time points were assessed with two-way ANOVA followed by Šidák's multiple comparisons test. Differences between the magnitude of ion flux at sites away from the nuchal organ and zero were assessed with a one-sample t-test. Differences were considered significant if  $P < 0.05$ .

## **RESULTS**

### ***Na<sup>+</sup> influx at the nuchal organ of embryos and neonates***

The nuchal organ in embryos and neonates of *D. magna* is located near the base of the second antennae, opposite the rostrum and overlapping the anterior portion of the heart (Fig. 1A, B). Neonates were readily distinguishable from embryos by the polygonal patterning of the cuticle, well-developed setae on the second antennae, a more pronounced dorsal ridge and a prominent tail spine, which extended away from the carapace (Fig. 1).  $\text{Na}^+$  influx was localized to the nuchal organ, declining to near-zero values at the junction of the nuchal organ and the surrounding cuticle (Fig. 1C). The influx of  $\text{Na}^+$  at the nuchal organ was sustained for five sets of measurements made at 3 min intervals in both embryos and neonates (Fig. 2). There were no significant differences in magnitude of the flux between embryos and neonates at each time point, and there were no significant changes over time (two-way repeated measures ANOVA followed by Šidák's multiple comparisons test). One-sample t-tests indicated that  $\text{Na}^+$  flux at

sites away from the nuchal organ was not significantly different from zero in embryos ( $4.4 \pm 4.0$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, N=6) or neonates ( $-22.4 \pm 13.8$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, N=6).

Analysis of transport kinetics revealed that the maximum rate of Na<sup>+</sup> influx ( $V_{max}$ ) across the nuchal organ of embryos was  $518.1 \pm 25$  pmol c cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> and the bath Na<sup>+</sup> concentration at which transport was half-maximal ( $K_m$ ) was  $0.433 \pm 0.06$  mmol l<sup>-1</sup> (Fig. 3). The latter value is below the measured Na<sup>+</sup> concentration in the DHTW used in these experiments (0.74 mmol l<sup>-1</sup>). Comparison of Figs 2 and 3 indicated that flux in neonates measured with microelectrodes based on Na<sup>+</sup> ionophore X in DHTW water containing 0.74 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> Na<sup>+</sup> was  $\sim -320$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, similar to the value of  $-315$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> predicted using 0.74 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> and the Michaelis–Menten parameters derived from measurements in water containing 0.07–2.62 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> NaCl and 0.5 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> CaCl<sub>2</sub> (Fig. 3).

### ***K<sup>+</sup> fluxes at the nuchal organ***

There were pronounced changes in K<sup>+</sup> flux at the nuchal organ during development. In DHTW containing 1 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> KCl, K<sup>+</sup> influx at the nuchal organ of neonates ( $\sim -50$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>; Fig. 4A) was approximately one-quarter of the magnitude of Na<sup>+</sup> influx. By contrast, there was an efflux of K<sup>+</sup> from the nuchal organ of embryos of  $\sim 80$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>. One-sample *t*-tests indicated that K<sup>+</sup> fluxes at sites away from the nuchal organ were not significantly different from zero in embryos ( $4.1 \pm 2.3$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, N=6) or neonates ( $-0.5 \pm 1.5$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, N=6). K<sup>+</sup> flux was also measured at the nuchal organ of neonates bathed in DHTW without any added K<sup>+</sup>. This water contained 0.04 mmol K<sup>+</sup> and there was an influx of K<sup>+</sup> of  $-10 \pm 2.2$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> (N=5), approximately 20% of the influx seen in water containing 1 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> K<sup>+</sup>. For five embryos bathed in DHTW without any added K<sup>+</sup>, the water near the nuchal organ contained

0.078 mmol K<sup>+</sup> and there was a K<sup>+</sup> efflux of  $59.4 \pm 10.2$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> across the nuchal organ, approximately 75% of the efflux seen in water containing 1 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> K<sup>+</sup>.

### ***Cl<sup>-</sup> efflux at the nuchal organ of embryos and neonates***

Measurements of Cl<sup>-</sup> flux at the nuchal organ with microelectrodes based on Cl<sup>-</sup> ionophore I, cocktail A, indicated a sustained efflux of Cl<sup>-</sup> in both embryos and neonates (Fig. 4B). There were no significant differences in the magnitudes of Cl<sup>-</sup> flux between embryos and neonates at each time point, and there were no significant changes over time (two-way repeated measures ANOVA followed by Šidák's multiple comparisons test). Cl<sup>-</sup>-selective microelectrodes based on Cl<sup>-</sup> ionophore I are known to be sensitive to organic anions, and we therefore measured Cl<sup>-</sup> fluxes at the nuchal organ with solid-state Cl<sup>-</sup> microelectrodes (Fig. 4C). These measurements also revealed a sustained efflux of Cl<sup>-</sup> at the nuchal organ; there were no significant differences in the magnitudes of Cl<sup>-</sup> flux between embryos and neonates at each time point, and there were no significant changes over time (two-way repeated measures ANOVA followed by Šidák's multiple comparisons test). Moreover, there were no significant differences between the magnitudes of Cl<sup>-</sup> fluxes measured with solid state Cl<sup>-</sup> microelectrodes relative to those based on Cl<sup>-</sup> ionophore I in embryos or neonates (2-way repeated measures ANOVA followed by Sidak's multiple comparisons test). The latter result indicates that Cl<sup>-</sup> fluxes at the nuchal organ are not due to interference by organic anions on the Cl<sup>-</sup>-selective microelectrodes based on Cl<sup>-</sup> ionophore I. One-sample *t*-tests indicated that Cl<sup>-</sup> flux at sites away from the nuchal organ was not significantly different from zero in embryos ( $3.2 \pm 5.7$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, N=6) or neonates ( $-2.0 \pm 9.4$  pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, N=6).



***H<sup>+</sup> efflux at the nuchal organ***

There was an efflux of H<sup>+</sup> from the nuchal organ of embryos of  $3.2 \pm 1.1 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$  (N=7) after 15 min in DHTW. One-sample t-tests indicated that H<sup>+</sup> flux at sites away from the nuchal organ was ~3% of that at the nuchal organ, but was significantly different from zero ( $0.08 \pm 0.02 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , N=6). Although most protons diffuse in association with a buffer in relatively hard water such as DHTW, it was not possible to correct for buffer effects because of uncertainties regarding the precise concentrations of carbonate, bicarbonate and dissolved organic matter.

H<sup>+</sup> flux was therefore measured in a synthetic Hamilton tap water known ionic and buffer composition and the raw flux was corrected for buffering using the equations of Messerli et al. (2006). There were no significant changes in corrected H<sup>+</sup> flux over time (Fig. 4D), but the larger mean H<sup>+</sup> efflux in neonates relative to embryos was close to significance (P=0.06; two-way repeated measures ANOVA followed by Šidák's multiple comparisons test). One-sample t-tests indicated that H<sup>+</sup> flux at sites away from the nuchal organ of embryos in synthetic Hamilton tap water was less than 1% of that at the nuchal organ, but was significantly different from zero ( $8.1 \pm 2.0 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , N=6). H<sup>+</sup> flux at sites away from the nuchal organ of neonates was not significantly different from zero ( $-4.7 \pm 6.3 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , N=6).

### ***NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> efflux at the nuchal organ***

Preliminary measurements indicated that there were dramatic changes in the magnitude of NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> efflux from the nuchal organ during development. Measurements were therefore made in neonates within 1 h of emergence from the adult and at >2 h after emergence.

There were no significant changes in NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> efflux from the nuchal organ of embryos or >2 h neonates over time. However, NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> efflux from neonates within 1 h of emergence from the brood chamber was 4- to 5-fold greater than that in embryos or in neonates >2 h after emergence (Fig. 4E) and there was a significant increase in the efflux at 15 min relative to that at 3 min in neonates <1 h after emergence (two-way repeated measures ANOVA followed by Šidák's multiple comparisons test). One-sample t-tests indicated that NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> efflux at sites away from the nuchal organ of neonates <1 h after emergence was less than 1% of that at the nuchal organ, but was significantly different from zero ( $1.0 \pm 0.4 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , N=6). NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> flux at sites away from the nuchal organ of embryos was not significantly different from zero ( $1.5 \pm 0.9 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , N=6).

### ***Ca<sup>2+</sup> transport across the of body surface and nuchal organ of embryos and neonates***

In contrast to transport of other ions, Ca<sup>2+</sup> transport was not confined to the nuchal organ. In embryos, there was a small influx of Ca<sup>2+</sup> at the nuchal organ at 3 min (Fig. 4F), but the value at the nuchal organ ( $-2.4 \pm 1.3 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , N=7) was not significantly different from that away from the nuchal organ ( $-5.2 \pm 1.5 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , N=7). Ca<sup>2+</sup> influx across the nuchal organ in embryos was not sustained, and was not significantly different from zero after the first measurement at 3 minutes (Fig. 4F). Ca<sup>2+</sup> influx increased dramatically in neonates relative to

embryos. However, the influx over the nuchal organ at 3 min ( $-43.6 \pm 5.2 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , N=8) was not significantly larger than that over the body surface at sites away from the nuchal organ ( $-27.7 \pm 8.7 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ , N=6), consistent with  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  uptake over the entire exoskeleton. Flux at sites away from the nuchal organ for all ions measured is summarized in Table S1.

Neonates were exposed to five to seven  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  concentrations between 0.04 and 1.56 mmol  $\text{l}^{-1}$  for analysis of transport kinetics (Table S2). The Michaelis-Menten parameters calculated by non-linear regression for each neonate (N = 6) were:  $K_m = 0.146 \pm 0.040 \text{ mmol l}^{-1}$ ,  $V_{\max} = -68.5 \pm 15.3 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$ . The mean  $R^2$  value for the nonlinear regression equations was  $0.93 \pm 0.02$  (range 0.84 to 1.00).

### ***Ion concentrations in the brood chamber***

The concentrations of  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{NH}_4^+$  and  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  in the brood chamber were 2-fold to 4-fold higher than those in the bathing water for *Daphnia* without eggs (Fig. 5A–D). For *Daphnia* with embryos in the brood chamber, concentrations of  $\text{K}^+$  and  $\text{NH}_4^+$  were 24% and 126%, respectively, above those in the water, whereas the concentrations of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  were within 5% of those in the bath water. Chloride concentrations in the brood chamber were 3-fold to 4-fold higher than those in the bathing water for *Daphnia* with or without eggs (Fig. 5E). The larger size of the tip of the solid-state  $\text{Cl}^-$  electrode relative to the liquid membrane ion-selective microelectrodes precluded measurements of  $\text{Cl}^-$  concentration within the brood chamber of *Daphnia* containing embryos. Attempts to measure brood chamber  $\text{Cl}^-$  concentration with a liquid membrane  $\text{Cl}^-$  microelectrode based on  $\text{Cl}^-$  ionophore I, cocktail A were discontinued because there was evidence that some component within the brood chamber interfered with the microelectrode. The time required to respond to a change in  $\text{Cl}^-$  concentration increased from a

few seconds to > 15 minutes after the microelectrode tip had been positioned within the brood chamber (N = 17; data not shown). Measurements with microelectrodes based on chloride Ionophore II (N = 8, data not shown) were also unsuccessful; the response time increased and the slope of the microelectrode decreased after sampling of the brood chamber. The pH within the brood chamber did not differ significantly from the bath in *Daphnia* with or without eggs or embryos (Fig. 5F).

## DISCUSSION

Our results provide direct evidence for a role of the nuchal organ in Na<sup>+</sup> uptake, pH regulation and ammonia excretion (Fig. 6). We suggest below that transport of K<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> across the nuchal organ may be related to the formation and expansion of the haemocoel as the circulatory system develops. Our results also show influx of Ca<sup>2+</sup> across the cuticle of neonates but not embryos, consistent with calcification of the exoskeleton through deposition of calcium salts.

### *Contribution of Na<sup>+</sup> influx at the nuchal organ to ionoregulation*

Our results indicate a sustained influx of Na<sup>+</sup> at the nuchal organ of both embryos and neonates. Kinetic analysis of the influx suggests that the K<sub>m</sub> (0.433 mmol l<sup>-1</sup>) was slightly below the level of Na<sup>+</sup> in the water in which the animals were reared. The significance of this influx to ionoregulation in the embryos and neonates can be appreciated through estimates of haemolymph volume and nuchal organ surface area.

Approximating the embryo shape as an ellipsoid with major and minor axes of 0.700 mm and 0.430 mm (Fig.1), respectively, gives a volume of  $4/3\pi(0.350)(0.215)(0.215) = 0.068 \text{ mm}^3$ .

It has been estimated that haemolymph volume in adult *Daphnia magna* corresponds to 61% of animal volume (Kobayashi and Nezu, 1986). An upper limit of haemolymph volume in the embryo is thus  $(0.61)(0.068) = 0.041 \mu\text{l}$ . Based on a diameter of the nuchal organ (Fig. 1) of  $80 \mu\text{m}$ , its area is  $5 \times 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2$ . Transport across this area at rate of  $\sim -320 \text{ pmol cm}^{-2} \text{ s}^{-1}$  (Fig. 2) is equivalent to  $0.057 \text{ nmol h}^{-1}$ . Our measurements of  $\text{Na}^+$  concentration in adult *Daphnia magna* (Morris & O'Donnell, unpublished) indicate a value of  $51 \text{ mmol l}^{-1}$  for animals reared in dechlorinated Hamilton tap water; the estimated haemocoel  $\text{Na}^+$  content is thus:  $(0.051)(0.041) = 2.1 \text{ nmol}$ . Complete replacement of  $\text{Na}^+$  in the haemocoel of the embryo could be achieved by  $\sim 37 \text{ h}$  of transport ( $2.1/0.057$ ) across the nuchal organ, of similar magnitude to the time required ( $\sim 24 \text{ h}$ ) for development from the time of appearance of the nuchal organ (coincident with appearance of the antennae (Kast-Hutcheson et al., 2001; Mittmann et al., 2014) through to the emergence of a free swimming neonate. A smaller haemolymph volume as a proportion of animal volume in embryos and neonates relative to adults will decrease the time required for transport of the entire haemocoel content of  $\text{Na}^+$ . Clearly, haemolymph volume is negligible in the early embryo before the haemocoel is formed, and there may be significant  $\text{Na}^+$  content of the egg, in which case the nuchal organ's ionoregulatory role may be partly to replenish passive losses of  $\text{Na}^+$  across other body surfaces. Later in development, there may be additional uptake of  $\text{Na}^+$  across the epipodites (gills) of the thoracopods (thoracic appendages), which are present in embryos by the time the second antennae have elongated (Mittmann et al., 2014). It has been suggested that the nuchal organ is most useful during the juvenile's stay in the brood chamber, and that it functions for  $\ll 12 \text{ h}$  in the neonate, before the nuchal organ switches from ion transport to cuticle secretion (Halcrow, 1982).

A previous study of  $\text{Na}^+$  uptake by *Daphnia* investigated ion exchange across the whole

animal (Bianchini and Wood, 2008) and therefore multiple sites (gut, gill) and mechanisms may have contributed. These authors proposed that a vacuolar-type  $H^+$ -ATPase sensitive to bafilomycin in the apical membrane of cells involved in uptake from the water by neonates creates an electrical gradient favouring  $Na^+$  uptake through channels sensitive to the drug phenamil. Such a proposal is consistent with our findings of outwardly directed  $H^+$  flux and inwardly directed  $Na^+$  flux at the nuchal organ. The  $K_m$  for  $Na^+$  uptake by whole neonates in that study ( $0.351 \text{ mmol l}^{-1}$ ; Bianchini and Wood, 2008) is similar to the  $K_m$  for  $Na^+$  uptake at the nuchal organ ( $0.433 \text{ mmol l}^{-1}$ ). Further studies of the nuchal organ using SIET will allow the role of specific transporters in  $Na^+$  influx across a single epithelium to be assessed through the application of transport inhibitors and toxins. Silver, for example, causes mortality at extremely low concentrations through inhibition of sodium uptake pathways (Bianchini and Wood, 2003), and it will be of interest in future studies to examine the influence of silver on  $Na^+$  influx across the nuchal organ. Whole-animal studies have also shown that both the epithelial  $Na^+$  channel blocker phenamil and the vacuolar  $H^+$ -ATPase inhibitor bafilomycin A1 inhibit  $Na^+$  uptake in *Daphnia* neonates (Bianchini and Wood, 2008), and that the  $Na^+$  channel and  $Na^+ : H^+$  exchange inhibitor amiloride blocks  $Na^+$  uptake in adults (Glover and Wood, 2005). The latter study also revealed complex relationships between ambient  $Ca^{2+}$  levels and  $Na^+$  uptake, with  $Ca^{2+}$  inhibiting  $Na^+$  uptake at low  $Na^+$  levels, but stimulating  $Na^+$  uptake at high  $Na^+$  levels. Acidic pH severely inhibits sodium influx in adults when calcium concentration is high (Glover and Wood, 2005). Additional studies using SIET will allow analysis of the interrelationships of water pH and hardness on  $Na^+$  uptake by the nuchal organ.

### ***Roles of the nuchal organ in acid-base balance and nitrogen excretion***

The magnitude of  $H^+$  efflux from the nuchal organ of embryos and neonates bathed in

synthetic Hamilton tap water was approximately 300-fold larger than the uncorrected flux calculated from the measured  $H^+$  concentration values at two points within the unstirred layer. This difference between corrected and uncorrected  $H^+$  flux is a common finding in media containing significant levels of buffers. In a study of mammalian gastric oxyntic cells, buffers enhanced the diffusion of protons by a factor of 2249 (*i.e.*, 1374 by 1 mM HEPES and 875 by 5 mM  $HCO_3^-$ ; Demarest and Morgan, 1995). The large flux of  $H^+$  across the nuchal organ suggests a significant role in acid–base balance, particularly as  $H^+$  flux across the body surface was only 1% of that at the nuchal organ. An efflux of  $H^+$  could be used to drive  $Na^+$  uptake through a  $Na^+$ - $H^+$  exchanger. Alternatively, efflux of  $H^+$  could indicate the activity of a vacuolar  $H^+$ -ATPase known to be implicated in  $Na^+$  uptake, or hydration of metabolic  $CO_2$  passing out through the nuchal organ, followed by hydration of  $CO_2$  and dissociation of carbonic acid into  $H^+$  and  $HCO_3^-$  through the actions of carbonic anhydrase.

The efflux of  $NH_4^+$  across the nuchal organ of both embryos and neonates may be a consequence of catabolism of protein from yolk granules into amino acids for energy production in embryos and neonates. Given the large  $H^+$  efflux across the nuchal organ, the  $NH_4^+$  gradient measured with SIET could be a consequence of diffusion trapping of  $NH_3$  that has diffused across the nuchal organ. It is worth noting in this context that ammonia excretion in adult *Daphnia* is enhanced at low environmental pH relative to the rate of excretion at circumneutral pH (Al-Reasi et al., 2013).

Although our measurements indicated efflux of ammonia across the nuchal organ, it must be noted that ammonium ionophore I, cocktail A is only 4 times more selective for  $NH_4^+$  than for  $K^+$ . Efflux of  $K^+$  from the nuchal organ of embryos may thus lead to an overestimate of apparent  $NH_4^+$  efflux, and influx of  $K^+$  across the nuchal organ of neonates will lead to an underestimate

of apparent  $\text{NH}_4^+$  efflux. A corrected flux can be estimated by accounting for the effects of  $\text{K}^+$  on the  $\text{NH}_4^+$ -selective microelectrode during SIET measurements. For embryos, the corrected  $\text{NH}_4^+$  flux is 55% of the uncorrected value, whereas interference from  $\text{K}^+$  at the nuchal organ of neonates results in a small underestimate (2%) of the  $\text{NH}_4^+$  flux (see Appendix).

### ***Transport of $\text{K}^+$ and $\text{Cl}^-$ across the nuchal organ***

Most freshwater animals require uptake of both  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  to replace passive loss of these ions. The efflux of  $\text{Cl}^-$  across the nuchal organ was, therefore, an unexpected finding. We suggest that  $\text{Cl}^-$  efflux reflects displacement of extracellular  $\text{Cl}^-$  by production of other anions such as bicarbonate. *Daphnia pulex* is known to have both elevated levels of bicarbonate in the haemolymph (20.9 mmol  $\text{l}^{-1}$ ) and an elevated extracellular pH of 8.33 (Weber and Pirow, 2009). If similar conditions apply to *D. magna*, then both bicarbonate and negative charges on circulating amino acids, peptides and proteins could lead to an anion surplus, favouring efflux of  $\text{Cl}^-$  across the nuchal organ. Efflux of  $\text{K}^+$  from embryos bathed in water containing 1 mm  $\text{K}^+$  may also be a consequence of developmental processes. Development of an egg into an embryo requires the formation of extracellular space (typically with  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+ \gg 1$ ). If there were no change in the volume of cytoplasm (with  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+ \ll 1$ ), formation of extracellular fluid would require uptake of both  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{K}^+$ . We suggest that intracellular volume is converted into extracellular volume, and that release of cytoplasmic  $\text{K}^+$  into the extracellular environment may thus lead to excess  $\text{K}^+$  in the extracellular space during early development and expansion of the haemocoel. Later in development, there is an influx of  $\text{K}^+$  across the nuchal organ of neonates. This influx is coincident with tissue development (e.g. gills, gut, epidermal cells) that re-expands total intracellular volume, necessitating uptake of  $\text{K}^+$ . Although we have no data indicating changes in



total intracellular volume during development, the smaller number of yolk granules in neonates relative to embryos is consistent with breakdown of the yolk and release of ions.

### ***Influx of Ca<sup>2+</sup> across the body surface in neonates***

Our SIET measurements indicating negligible Ca<sup>2+</sup> transport across the nuchal organ or body surface of embryos is consistent with an earlier study which used radioactively labelled calcium (<sup>45</sup>Ca) to trace calcium from mothers to embryos (Giardini et al., 2015). That study demonstrated that calcium is transferred to the embryo from the mother, and that isolated embryos do not equilibrate with calcium in the environment.

SIET measurements indicated Ca<sup>2+</sup> influx in neonates, but there was no difference in the magnitude of the Ca<sup>2+</sup> flux across the nuchal organ relative to sites away from the nuchal organ, when the Ca<sup>2+</sup>-selective microelectrode tip was positioned over the posterior regions of the carapace. *Daphnia* require dissolved calcium to harden the new carapace post-moult, and previous studies have shown that the necessary Ca<sup>2+</sup> is acquired by uptake from the environment (Tan and Wang, 2009). Our measurements of Ca<sup>2+</sup> kinetics derived a K<sub>m</sub> of 0.146 mmol l<sup>-1</sup>, considerably below the levels in the relatively hard water (dechlorinated Hamilton tap water) used for rearing *D. magna* in this study. The efficiency of Ca<sup>2+</sup> uptake presumably aids rapid calcification of the cuticle.

Further studies using SIET will aid analysis of Ca<sup>2+</sup> transport across the body surface of *Daphnia* in low- Ca<sup>2+</sup> waters, particularly in neonates, as juveniles are more sensitive to calcium deficiency than adults (Hessen et al., 2000). Such studies could examine the influence of water

chemistry (pH,  $\text{HCO}_3^-$ , hardness) and temperature on  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  uptake, and the possible impacts of freshwater acidification from anthropogenic increases in atmospheric  $\text{CO}_2$ .

### ***Maternal provisioning of ions***

Increases in the concentrations of  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  in the empty brood chamber of *D. magna* above the corresponding values in the surrounding water indicate that these ions are released from the female. Care was taken to avoid touching the surface of the brood chamber when positioning the microelectrode tip, and the finding of lower  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  concentrations in the brood chamber of *D. magna* without eggs suggests that elevated concentrations of the other ions are not simply the result of leakage following damage to the wall of the brood chamber. One caveat is that for measurements with the solid-state  $\text{Cl}^-$  microelectrode, the larger tip size relative to that of the liquid membrane ion-selective microelectrodes made it more likely that the surface of the brood chamber was contacted by the microelectrode tip during measurements of  $\text{Cl}^-$  concentration. The concentration of each ion species within the brood chamber will reflect the rate of ion release from the female, uptake or release by the egg or embryo, and convective and/or diffusive exchange of the brood chamber water with the water outside the female. When eggs are present in the brood chamber, the increases in concentration of  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  in the brood chamber could result from release from either the female or the egg, but irrespective of the source of ions in the brood chamber, these increases would tend to reduce any passive loss of ions from the developing eggs. The increased concentration of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  in the brood chamber above that in the bathing water, by contrast, creates a larger gradient opposing efflux of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  out of the

egg or embryo if ammonia is transported as the ion (but not if excretion is occurring as the gas  $\text{NH}_3$ , which is then trapped as the ion by combining with  $\text{H}^+$  to form  $\text{NH}_4^+$ ). Measurements of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  concentration in the brood chamber revealed a complex pattern of changes. Although the concentration of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  in the brood chamber of *D. magna* was slightly lower than the bathing water around *D. magna* with no eggs in the brood chamber, the increase in  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  concentration above that in the bathing water when eggs were present is consistent with a previous suggestion of maternal provisioning that was based on the flux of  $\text{Ca}^{45}$  (Giardini et al., 2015). However, this raises the question of how  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  is taken up through the egg membranes, which are assumed to be impermeable to ions to minimize ion loss by the eggs before development of ion-transporting organs. Although we saw only transient uptake of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  by isolated embryos, it is conceivable that uptake is sustained in the ionic and hormonal milieu within the brood chamber. It will be of interest in future studies to determine whether maternal provisioning of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  through release of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  into the brood chamber is of greater significance for *Daphnia* reared in soft water, given that effects of low Ca on growth rate are most apparent during the first days after hatching, reflecting the higher Ca demands of the early juveniles (Hessen et al., 2000). It is worth noting that eggs of land isopods (suborder Oniscidea) are brooded in a fluid-filled maternal marsupium until a few days following the second embryonic moult and that there is evidence for maternal control of the marsupial environment (Surbida and Wright, 2001). Eggs of *Armadillidium vulgare* possess a well-developed dorsal organ underlying a broad silver-staining saddle on the vitelline membrane. Like the nuchal organ of *Daphnia*, the dorsal organ has been implicated in ion regulation and acid excretion, but it also plays a role in calcium provisioning (Wright and O'Donnell, 2010).

## APPENDIX

### *Correcting NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> fluxes for interference by K<sup>+</sup> on NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>-selective microelectrodes.*

Correction for this interference requires estimation of the concentration of K<sup>+</sup> at the inner and outer limits of microelectrode excursion. By re-arranging Fick's equation (see Eqn 2 in Materials and Methods) to solve for  $\Delta C$ , a K<sup>+</sup> efflux in embryos in DHTW of 59.4 pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup> corresponds to  $\Delta C$  of 0.0155 mmol l<sup>-1</sup>. The mean K<sup>+</sup> concentration in the unstirred layer near the nuchal organ in DHTW was 0.078 mmol l<sup>-1</sup>, so the K<sup>+</sup> concentration at the inner and outer limits of microelectrode excursion can thus be estimated as  $0.078 + (0.0155 / 2) = 0.86$  mmol l<sup>-1</sup> and  $0.078 - (0.0155 / 2) = 0.70$  mmol l<sup>-1</sup>, respectively. For embryos in K<sup>+</sup> in DHTW containing 0.1 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>, the concentration of NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> near the nuchal organ was 0.14 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> and the uncorrected NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> efflux was 36 pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, corresponding to  $\Delta C$  of 0.0086 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>, and uncorrected NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> concentrations at the inner and outer excursion limits of 0.144 and 0.136 mmol l<sup>-1</sup>. The selectivity coefficient for NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> microelectrodes based on ammonium ionophore I is 0.25. The corrected NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> concentration at the inner and outer limits of electrode excursion are thus  $0.144 - (0.25 * 0.086) = 0.123$  mmol l<sup>-1</sup> and  $0.136 - (0.25 * 0.070) = 0.118$  mmol l<sup>-1</sup>. The corrected  $\Delta C$  is thus 0.0047 mmol l<sup>-1</sup> and the corrected NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> efflux is 19.8 pmol cm<sup>-2</sup> s<sup>-1</sup>, approximately 55% of the uncorrected value. Corresponding calculations for neonates within 1 h of emergence indicate that interference from K<sup>+</sup> produces only a small underestimate (2%) of the NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> efflux.

## REFERENCES

- Al-Reasi, H. A., Yusuf, U., Smith, D. S. and Wood, C. M.** (2013). The effect of dissolved organic matter (DOM) on sodium transport and nitrogenous waste excretion of the freshwater cladoceran (*Daphnia magna*) at circumneutral and low pH. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol. C Toxicol. Pharmacol.* **158**, 207-215. doi:10.1016/j.cbpc.2013.08.004
- Aladin, N. V. and Potts, W. T. W.** (1995). Osmoregulatory capacity of the Cladocera. *J. Comp. Physiol. B* **164**, 671-683. doi:10.1007/BF00389810
- Aladin, N. V. and Potts, W. T. W.** (1996). The osmoregulatory capacity of the Ostracoda. *J. Comp. Physiol. B* **166**, 215-222. doi:10.1007/BF00263985
- Bianchini, A. and Wood, C. M.** (2003). Mechanism of acute silver toxicity in *Daphnia magna*. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **22**, 1361-1367. doi:10.1002/etc.5620220624
- Bianchini, A. and Wood, C. M.** (2008). Sodium uptake in different life stages of crustaceans: the water flea *Daphnia magna* Strauss. *J. Exp. Biol.* **211**, 539-547. doi:10.1242/jeb.009175
- Chao, A. C. and Armstrong, W. M.** (1987). Cl(-)-selective microelectrodes: sensitivity to anionic Cl-transport inhibitors. *Am. J. Physiol. Cell Physiol.* **253**, C343-C347. doi:10.1152/ajpcell.1987.253.2.C343
- Conte, F. P.** (1984). Structure and function of the crustacean larval salt gland. In *International Review of Cytology* (ed. G. H. Bourne, J. F. Danielli and K. W. Jeon), Vol. **91**, pp. 45-106. Elsevier.

- Croghan, P.** (1958). The mechanism of osmotic regulation in *Artemia salina* (L.): the physiology of the branchiae. *J. Exp. Biol.* **35**, 234-242.
- Del Duca, O., Nasirian, A., Galperin, V. and Donini, A.** (2011). Pharmacological characterisation of apical Na<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> transport mechanisms of the anal papillae in the larval mosquito *Aedes aegypti*. *J. Exp. Biol.* **214**, 3992-3999. doi:10.1242/jeb.063719
- Demarest, J. R. and Morgan, J. L. M.** (1995). Effect of pH buffers on proton secretion from gastric oxyntic cells measured with vibrating ion-selective microelectrodes. *Biol. Bull.* **189**, 219-220. doi:10.1086/BBLv189n2p219
- Donini, A. and O'Donnell, M. J.** (2005). Analysis of Na<sup>+</sup>, Cl<sup>-</sup>, K<sup>+</sup>, H<sup>+</sup> and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> concentration gradients adjacent to the surface of anal papillae of the mosquito *Aedes aegypti*: application of self-referencing ion-selective microelectrodes. *J. Exp. Biol.* **208**, 603-610. doi:10.1242/jeb.01422
- Giardini, J.-L., Yan, N. D. and Heyland, A.** (2015). Consequences of calcium decline on the embryogenesis and life history of *Daphnia magna*. *J. Exp. Biol.* **218**, 2005-2014. doi:10.1242/jeb.123513
- Glover, C. N. and Wood, C. M.** (2005). Physiological characterisation of a pH- and calcium-dependent sodium uptake mechanism in the freshwater crustacean, *Daphnia magna*. *J. Exp. Biol.* **208**, 951-959. doi:10.1242/jeb.01426
- Halcrow, K.** (1982). Some ultrastructural features of the nuchal organ of *Daphnia magna* Straus (Crustacea: Branchiopoda). *Can. J. Zool.* **60**, 1257-1264. doi:10.1139/z82-169

- Henry, R. P., Lucu, C., Onken, H. and Weihrauch, D.** (2012). Multiple functions of the crustacean gill: osmotic/ionic regulation, acid-base balance, ammonia excretion, and bioaccumulation of toxic metals. *Front. Physiol.* **3**, 431. doi:10.3389/fphys.2012.00431
- Hessen, D. O., Alstad, N. E. and Skardal, L.** (2000). Calcium limitation in *Daphnia magna*. *J. Plankton Res.* **22**, 553-568. doi:10.1093/plankt/22.3.553
- Hollis, L., Hogstrand, C. and Wood, C. M.** (2001). Tissue-specific cadmium accumulation, metallothionein induction, and tissue zinc and copper levels during chronic sublethal cadmium exposure in juvenile rainbow trout. *Arch. Environ. Contam. Toxicol.* **41**, 468-474. doi:10.1007/s002440010273
- Jayakannan, M., Babourina, O. and Rengel, Z.** (2011). Improved measurements of Na<sup>+</sup> fluxes in plants using calixarene-based microelectrodes. *J. Plant Physiol.* **168**, 1045-1051. doi:10.1016/j.jplph.2010.12.006
- Johnson, K. E., Perreau, L., Charmantier, G., Charmantier-Daures, M. and Lee, C. E.** (2014). Without gills: localization of osmoregulatory function in the copepod *Eurytemora affinis*. *Physiol. Biochem. Zool.* **87**, 310-324. doi:10.1086/674319
- Kast-Hutcheson, K., Rider, C. V. and LeBlanc, G. A.** (2001). The fungicide propiconazole interferes with embryonic development of the crustacean *Daphnia magna*. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **20**, 502-509. doi:10.1002/etc.5620200308
- Kobayashi, M. and Nezu, T.** (1986). Variation of hemoglobin content in *Daphnia magna*. *Physiol. Zool.* **59**, 35-42. doi:10.1086/physzool.59.1.30156087

- Kondo, Y., Bü hrer, T., Frö mter, E. and Simon, W.** (1989). A new double-barrelled, ionophore-based microelectrode for chloride ions. *Pflügers Arch.* **414**, 663-668.  
doi:10.1007/BF00582133
- Larsen, E. H., Deaton, L. E., Onken, H., O'Donnell, M., Grosell, M., Dantzler, W. H. and Weihrauch, D.** (2014). Osmoregulation and excretion. *Compr. Physiol.* **4**, 405-573.  
doi:10.1002/cphy.c130004
- Leonard, E. M., Banerjee, U., D'Silva, J. J. and Wood, C. M.** (2014). Chronic nickel bioaccumulation and sub-cellular fractionation in two freshwater teleosts, the round goby and the rainbow trout, exposed simultaneously to waterborne and dietborne nickel. *Aquat. Toxicol.* **154**, 141-153. doi:10.1016/j.aquatox.2014.04.028
- Martin, J. W. and Laverack, M. S.** (1992). On the distribution of the crustacean dorsal organ. *Acta Zool.* **73**, 357-368. doi:10.1111/j.1463-6395.1992.tb01108.x Messerli, M. A.,
- Messerli, M. A., Kurtz, I. and Smith, P. J. S.** (2008). Characterization of optimized Na<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> liquid membranes for use with extracellular, self-referencing microelectrodes. *Anal. Bioanal. Chem.* **390**, 1355-1359. doi:10.1007/s00216-007-1804-z
- Mittmann, B., Ungerer, P., Klann, M., Stollewerk, A. and Wolff, C.** (2014). Development and staging of the water flea *Daphnia magna* (Straus, 1820; Cladocera, Daphniidae) based on morphological landmarks. *EvoDevo* **5**, 12. doi:10.1186/2041-9139-5-12
- Robinson, R. A. and Stokes, R. H.** (1968). *Electrolyte Solutions*, 2nd edn. London: Butterworths.



- Russler, D. and Mangos, J.** (1978). Micropuncture studies of the osmoregulation in the nauplius of *Artemia salina*. *Am. J. Physiol. Regul. Integr. Comp. Physiol.* **234**, R216-R222.  
doi:10.1152/ajpregu.1978.234.5.R216
- Saunders, J. H. and Brown, H. M.** (1977). Liquid and solid-state Cl<sup>-</sup>sensitive microelectrodes. Characteristics and application to intracellular Cl<sup>-</sup> activity in *Balanus* photoreceptor. *J. Gen. Physiol.* **70**, 507-530. doi:10.1085/jgp.70.4.507
- Surbida, K.-L. and Wright, J. C.** (2001). Embryo tolerance and maternal control of the marsupial environment in *Armadillidium vulgare* (Isopoda: Oniscidea). *Physiol. Biochem. Zool.* **74**, 894-906. doi:10.1086/324474
- Tan, Q.-G. and Wang, W.-X.** (2009). The regulation of calcium in *Daphnia magna* reared in different calcium environments. *Limnol. Oceanogr.* **54**, 746-756. doi:10.4319/lo.2009.54.3.0746
- Weber, A. K. and Pirow, R.** (2009). Physiological responses of *Daphnia pulex* to acid stress. *BMC Physiol.* **9**, 9. doi:10.1186/1472-6793-9-9
- Wright, J. C. and O'Donnell, M. J.** (2010). In vivo ion fluxes across the eggs of *Armadillidium vulgare* (Oniscidea: Isopoda): the role of the dorsal organ. *Physiol. Biochem. Zool.* **83**, 587-596. doi:10.1086/651583

Figure 1

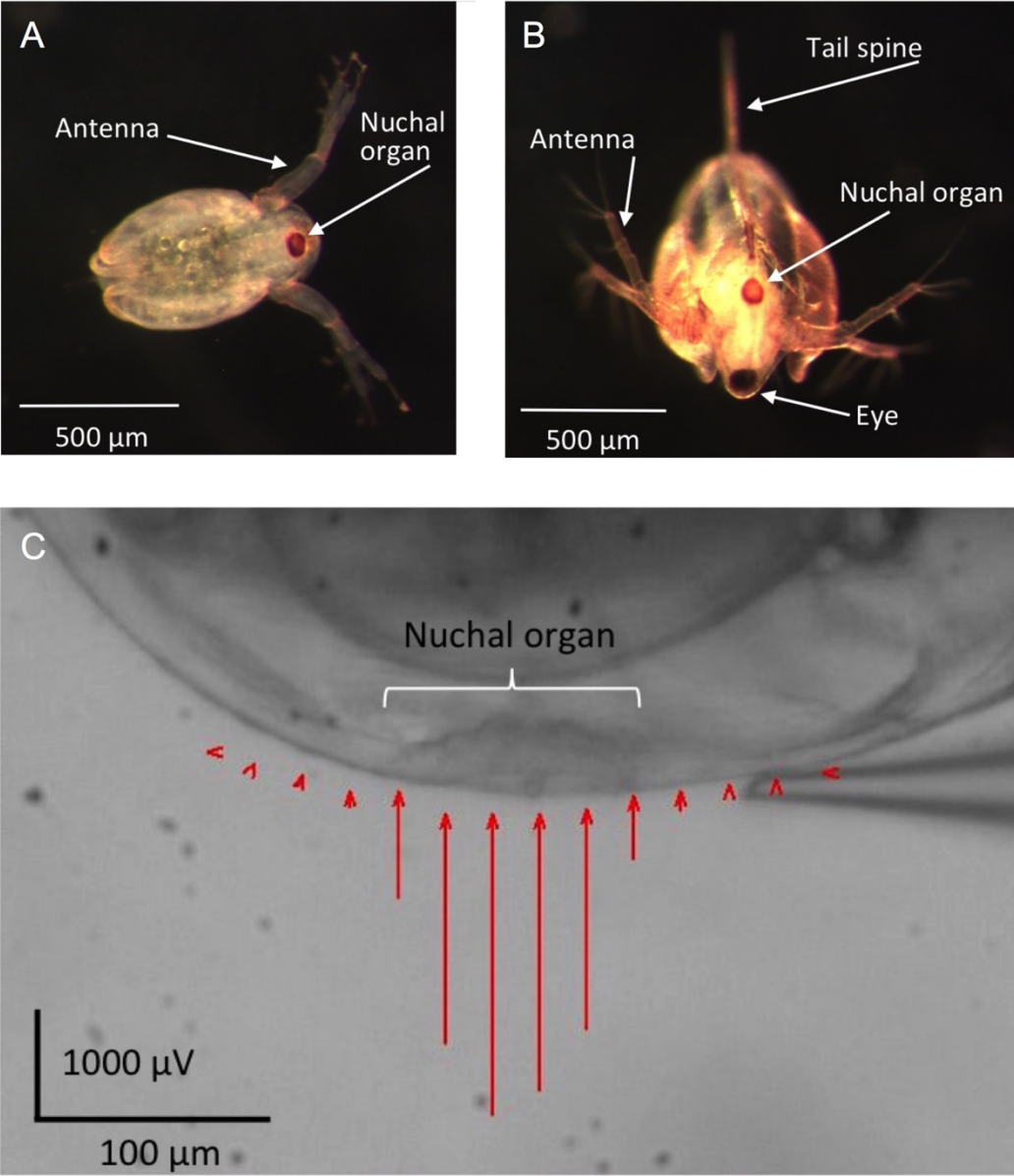


Figure 4-1. The nuchal organ in *Daphnia magna* (A) embryos and (B) neonates. The preparations were stained with 1% silver nitrate solution to enhance visibility of the nuchal organ. (C) Voltage differences measured with a Na<sup>+</sup>-selective microelectrode positioned at 14 locations over or near the nuchal organ. The tip of each arrow indicates the location of the microelectrode tip at the inner excursion limit during measurements by SIET. The length of each arrow corresponds to the voltage difference between inner and outer excursion limits when the microelectrode was moved orthogonal to the tissue surface from the inner excursion limit to a position 50 μm further away. The outline of the nuchal organ is indicated by the white horizontal bracket.

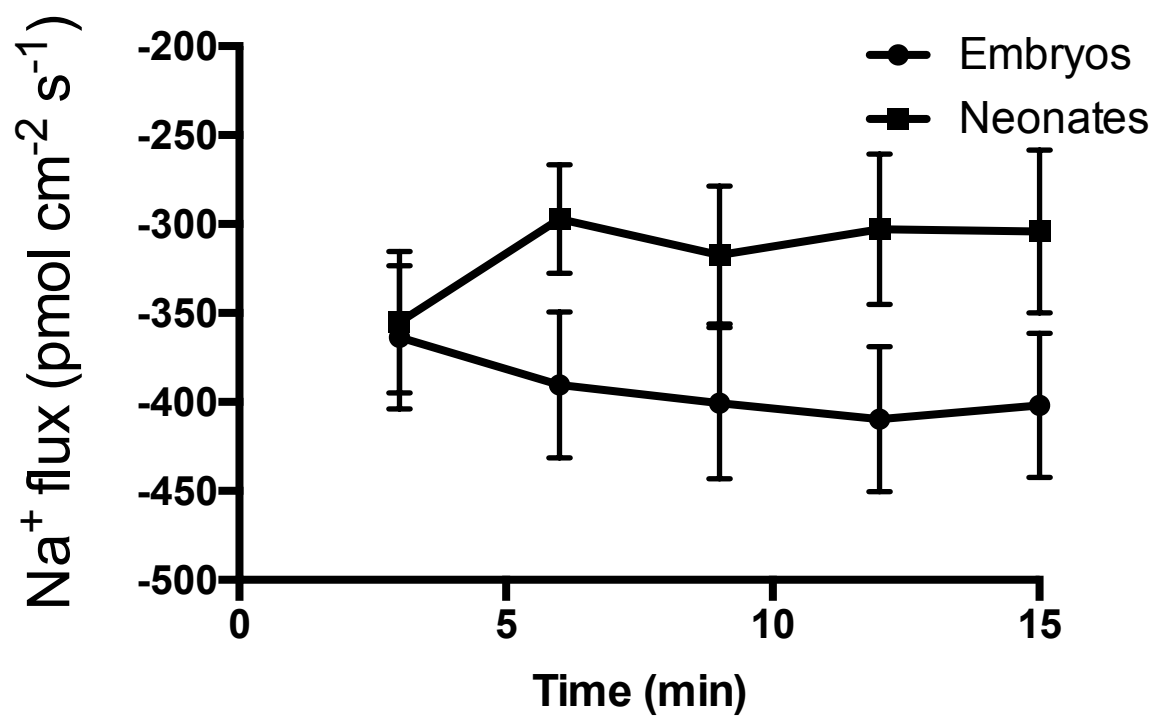


Figure 4-2. Na<sup>+</sup> fluxes (mean ± s.e.m.) at the nuchal organ of embryos ( $N=10$ ) and neonates ( $N=7$ ) measured at 3 minute intervals. In this and all subsequent figures, negative values correspond to influx and positive values correspond to efflux (*i.e.* from nuchal organ to water).

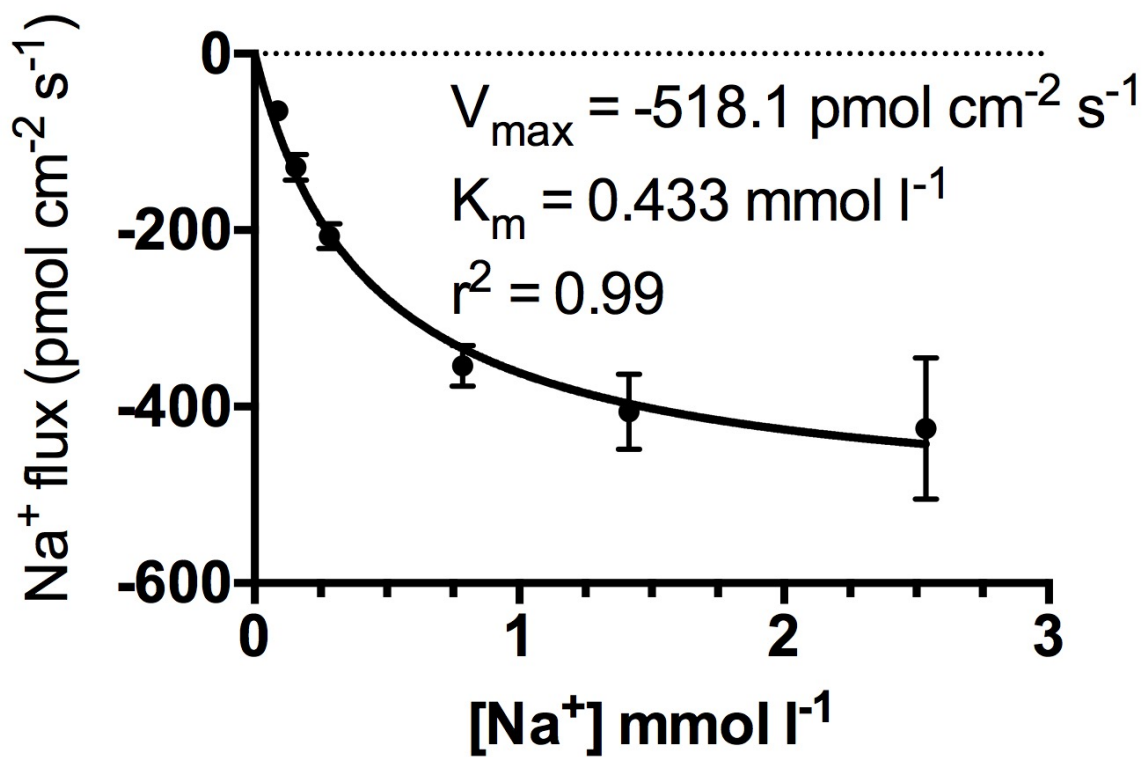


Figure 4-3.  $\text{Na}^+$  flux at the nuchal organ of embryos as a function of water  $\text{Na}^+$  concentration. Each point shows the mean  $\pm$  s.e.m. for  $N=6$  embryos. The water contained  $\text{NaCl}$  at the indicated concentration plus  $0.5 \text{ mmol l}^{-1} \text{ CaCl}_2$ . The solid line represents the fit to the Michaelis–Menten equation by non-linear regression analysis.

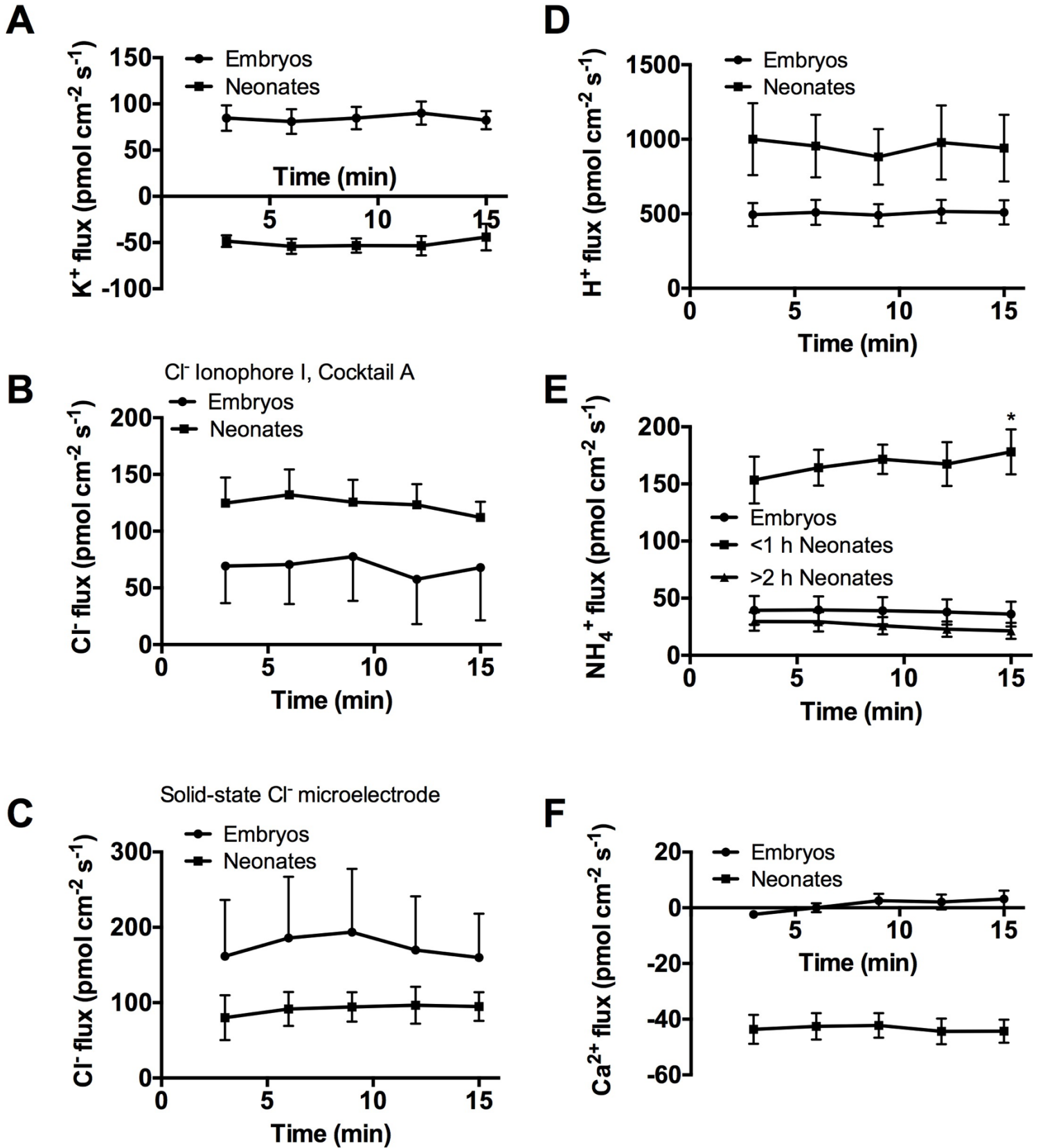




Figure 4-4. A)  $K^+$  fluxes (mean  $\pm$  s.e.m.) at the nuchal organ of embryos ( $N=8$ ) and neonates ( $N=8$ ) measured at 3 minute intervals. B) Mean  $Cl^-$  fluxes at the nuchal organ of embryos and neonates measured at 3 minute intervals with microelectrodes based on  $Cl^-$  Ionophore I, cocktail A.  $N=10$  embryos,  $N=12$  neonates. Error bars (s.e.m.) for some points omitted for clarity. C) Mean  $Cl^-$  fluxes at the nuchal organ of embryos and neonates with solid-state  $Cl^-$  microelectrodes.  $N=5$  embryos,  $N=7$  neonates. Error bars (s.e.m.) for some points omitted for clarity. D)  $H^+$  fluxes (mean  $\pm$  s.e.m.) at the nuchal organ of embryos ( $N=10$ ) and neonates ( $N=9$ ) measured at 3 minute intervals. E)  $NH_4^+$  fluxes (mean  $\pm$  s.e.m.) measured at 3 minute intervals at the nuchal organ of embryos ( $N=8$ ), neonates  $<1$  h post emergence ( $N=6$ ) and neonates  $>2$ h post emergence ( $N=10$ ). The asterisk denotes a significant difference between flux at the indicated time point relative to that at 3 min (2-way repeated measures ANOVA followed by Sidak's multiple comparisons test). F)  $Ca^{2+}$  fluxes (mean  $\pm$  s.e.m.) at the nuchal organ of embryos ( $N=7$ ) and neonates ( $N=8$ ) measured at 3 minute intervals.

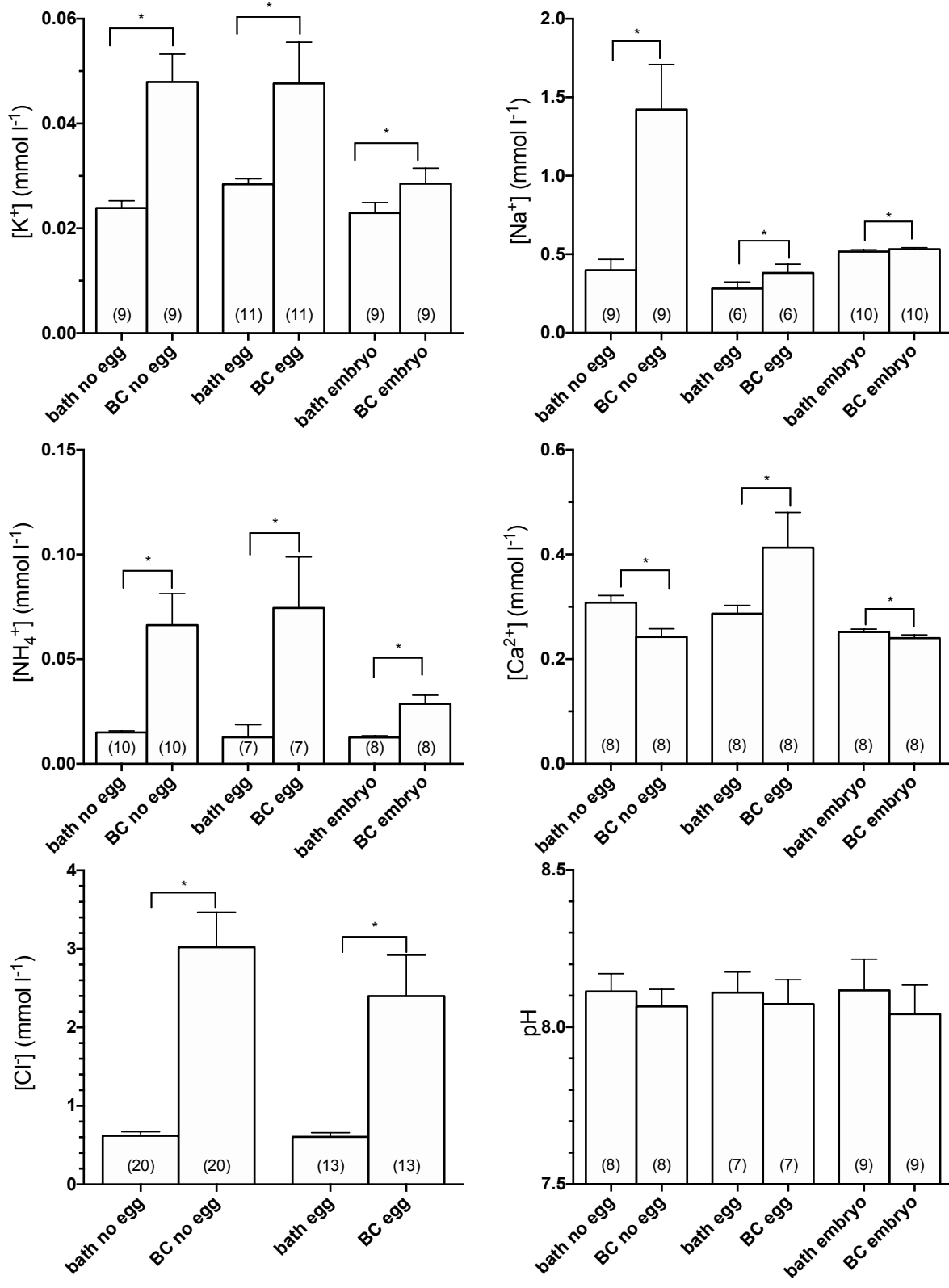


Figure 4-5. Ion concentrations and pH (mean  $\pm$  s.e.m.) in the brood chamber (BC) of adult *Daphnia* with no eggs, with eggs, or with embryos. Ion concentrations and pH were measured in DHTW in the bath  $> 1$  mm away from the *Daphnia* and compared with those measured when the ion-selective microelectrode tip was positioned within the brood chamber. Asterisks between bars linked by square brackets indicate significant differences in means as measured by a paired t-test. The numbers of animals in each condition are indicated within parentheses in each bar

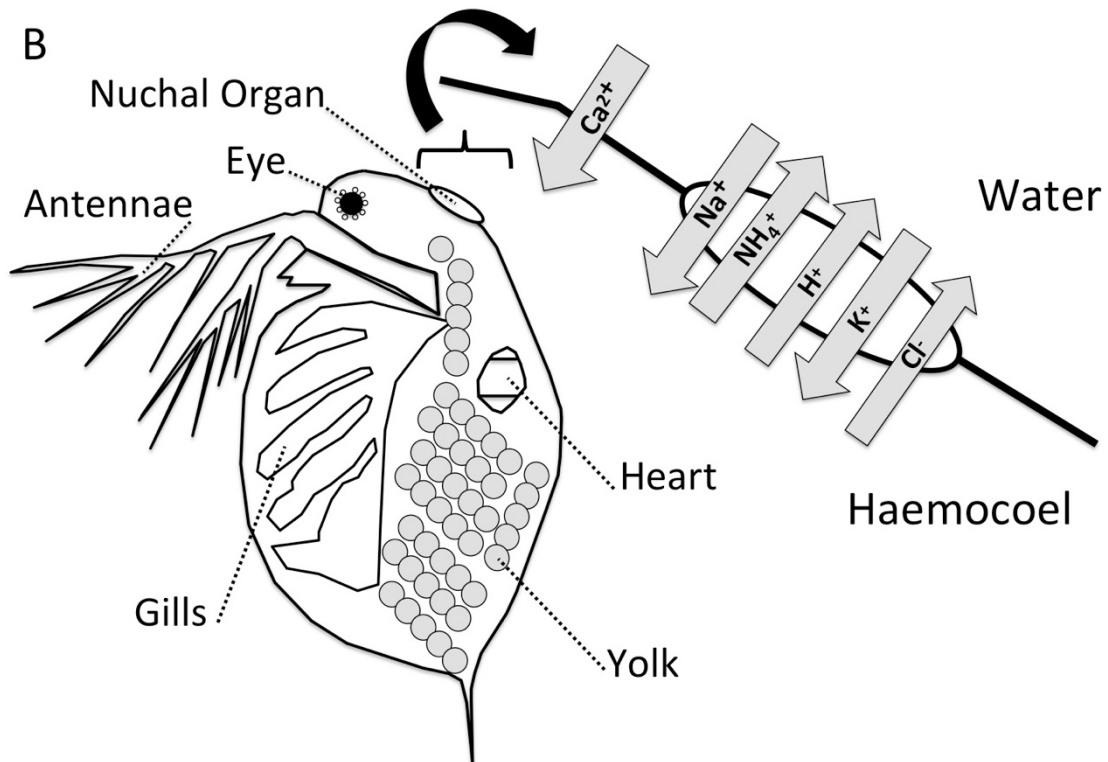
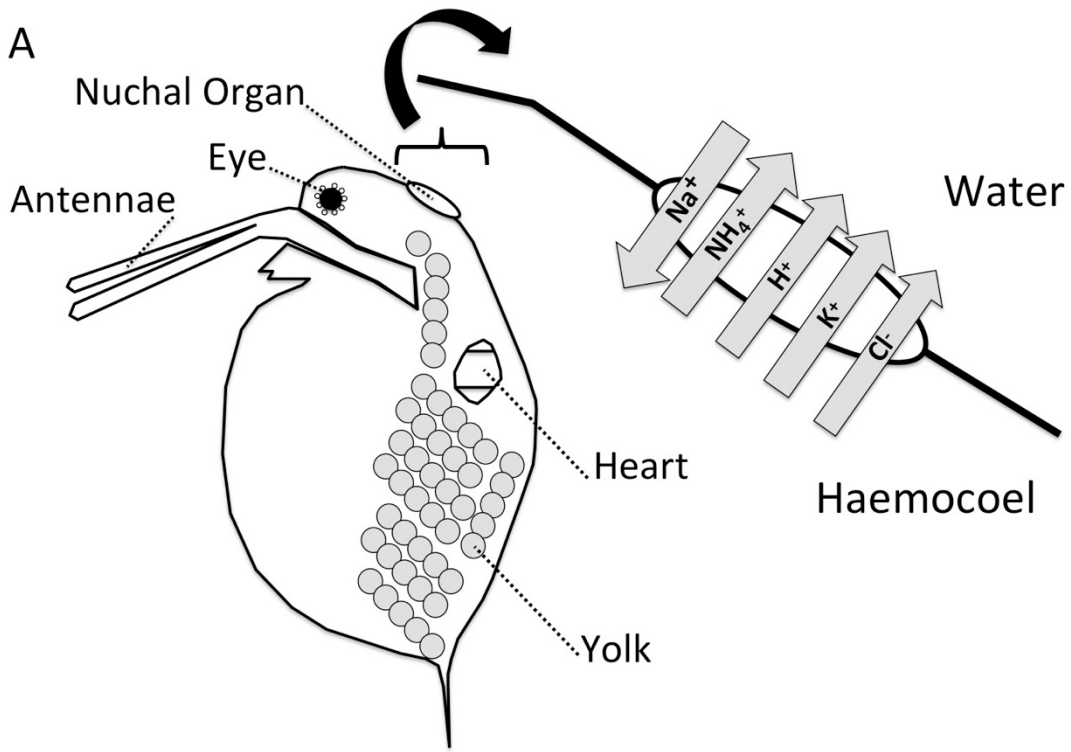


Figure 4-6. Schematic diagram summarizing ion fluxes across the nuchal organ and body surface of *Daphnia magna* (A) embryos and (B) neonates. The nuchal organ is the site of influx of  $\text{Na}^+$  and efflux of  $\text{H}^+$ ,  $\text{NH}_4^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$ . Transport of these ions across the carapace or dorsal ridge is negligible. The nuchal organ is also the site of  $\text{K}^+$  efflux in embryos and  $\text{K}^+$  influx in neonates.  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  transport across the body surface and nuchal organ is negligible in embryos, but there is influx of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  across the body surface in neonates.

**Supplementary Material**

Table 1

Summary of Ion Fluxes at Sites Away From the Nuchal Organ

	Ion	Flux pmol cm <sup>-2</sup> s <sup>-1</sup> Mean ± s.e.m. (N)	**One- sample t-test
Embryos	Na <sup>+</sup>	4.4 ± 4.0 (6)	N.S.*
	K <sup>+</sup>	4.1 ± 2.3 (6)	N.S.
	Cl <sup>-</sup>	3.2 ± 5.7 (6)	N.S.
	H <sup>+</sup>	8.1 ± 2.0 (6)	P<0.05
	NH <sub>4</sub> <sup>+</sup>	1.5 ± 0.9 (6)	N.S.
	Ca <sup>2+</sup>	-5.2 ± 1.5 (7)	P<0.05
Neonates	Na <sup>+</sup>	-22.4 ± 13.8 (6)	N.S.
	K <sup>+</sup>	-0.5 ± 1.5 (6)	N.S.
	Cl <sup>-</sup>	-2.0 ± 9.4 (6)	N.S.
	H <sup>+</sup>	-4.7 ± 6.3 (6)	N.S.
	NH <sub>4</sub> <sup>+</sup>	1.0 ± 0.4 (6)	P<0.05
	Ca <sup>2+</sup>	-27.7 ± 8.7	P<0.05

\*N.S. not significant (P >0.05)

\*\*One-sample t-tests were run to determine if the measured fluxes were significantly different from 0.

Supplementary Table 2

Michaelis-Menten kinetic analysis of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  influx at the nuchal organ or neonates.

	$[\text{Ca}^{2+}]$ $\text{mmol l}^{-1}$	Flux $\text{pmol cm}^{-2} \text{s}^{-1}$	$K_m$ $\text{mmol l}^{-1}$	$V_{\text{max}}$ $\text{pmol cm}^{-2} \text{s}^{-1}$	$R^2$
Neonate #1	0.042	2.57			
	0.098	-8.92			
	0.176	-14.47			
	0.314	-15.45			
	0.770	-24.34			
	1.294	-26.05	0.329	-33.6	0.91
Neonate #2	0.056	-25.62			
	0.100	-42.32			
	0.184	-59.22			
	0.428	-73.29			
	0.776	-68.83	0.098	-83.88	0.94
Neonate #3	0.036	-4.12			
	0.059	-10.38			
	0.112	-13.67			
	0.169	-13.02			
	0.312	-15.09	0.067	-19.05	0.84
Neonate #4	0.055	-34.42			
	0.103	-56.48			
	0.157	-68.21			
	0.242	-67.78			
	0.430	-79.38			
	0.630	-83.62			
	1.023	-86.51	0.076	-93.6	0.96
Neonate #5	0.044	-5.19			
	0.066	-18.46			
	0.108	-33.20			
	0.213	-46.38			
	0.366	-52.18			
	0.838	-58.95			
	1.481	-68.87	0.178	-76.21	0.95

Neonate #6	0.048	-26.42			
	0.091	-42.24			
	0.161	-57.65			
	0.271	-72.99			
	0.435	-80.13			
	0.810	-91.49			
	1.558	-94.30	0.131	-104.5	1.00
	MEAN		0.146	-68.5	0.93
	SEM		0.040	14.0	0.02



## Chapter 5

### GENERAL DISCUSSION

#### *Summary of Findings*

I investigated the effects of elevated ambient ion concentrations on ion regulation in adult *Daphnia magna* and the mechanisms of ion transport in juveniles. Three hypotheses were tested throughout this thesis, and the results of each test are first discussed below. I then integrate the results of these tests and associated findings to consider mechanisms of ion regulation for each of the major ions in *D. magna*.

#### *Increased major ion concentrations will cause disturbances to ionoregulation and alter hemolymph ion concentrations*

The results from chapter 2 confirm that increases in ambient ion concentrations of  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  disrupt ionoregulation as evidenced by elevated hemolymph ion concentrations. The extent of the increases in hemolymph ion concentrations correlate well with bath water concentrations. At concentrations approaching and exceeding previously published LC50 values, increases in hemolymph ion concentrations were irreversible or only partly reversible, suggesting a link between increased concentrations of ions in the hemolymph and physiological toxicity (Mount et al., 2016). Sublethal exposure to major ions results in reversible ionoregulatory disturbances, whereby hemolymph ion concentrations are restored over time. Regulation of hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  is altered upon concomitant changes in water  $[\text{Ca}^{2+}]$ . Likewise, regulation of hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$  is altered when there is a simultaneous change in ambient  $[\text{Na}^+]$ .

The mitigating effects of  $\text{Na}^+$  on  $\text{K}^+$  regulation and  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  on  $\text{Na}^+$  regulation are discussed further below.

***Transepithelial potential responses will be altered upon exposure to increases in major ion concentrations in bathing water***

Depolarization of TEP occurs in elevated ambient  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and  $\text{Mg}^{2+}$  salts indicating the role of diffusional gradients in TEP regulation. Ion channels have been implicated in regulation of TEP based on salt exposure and specific blocker experiments (e.g  $\text{K}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$ ). ATP dependent pumps likely contribute to TEP based the measured effects of metabolic inhibitors (chapter 3).

***Ion transport occurs at the site of the nuchal organ in embryo and neonate *D. magna****

The transport of  $\text{K}^+$ ,  $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{H}^+$ ,  $\text{Cl}^-$ ,  $\text{NH}_4^+$  and  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  was measured across the nuchal organ whereby influx of  $\text{Na}^+$  and efflux of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  and  $\text{H}^+$  was observed. The direction of the flux of  $\text{K}^+$  is specific to the developmental stage. An efflux of  $\text{K}^+$  was observed in embryos, however, later in development,  $\text{K}^+$  is taken up through the nuchal organ in neonates.  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  measurements indicated that there is uptake in neonates but not embryos, although influx is not localized to the nuchal organ. We have demonstrated support for the role of the nuchal organ in ionoregulation, acid-base balance and nitrogenous waste excretion in juvenile *D. magna* (chapter 4).

### ***Ionoregulation in D. magna***

Freshwater daphnids are hyper-osmoregulators living in a hypo-osmotic medium. They have a wide variety of physiological adaptations to maintain homeostasis and combat passive ion loss to the external environment while minimising the expenditure of energy. Compared to osmoconformers, osmoregulators employ active ion uptake through the nuchal organ epithelia, or epipodite epithelia, have lower permeability of the body wall to both ions and water, decreased oral or anal drinking, and increased rate of urine production (Potts and Parry 1964; Rudy 1967, Fox 1952, Robertson 1960; Lockwood 1976, 1977; Mantel and Farmer 1983). Characterizing physiological responses to increased major ions in adults and ion transport in juveniles may aid in describing the mechanisms of major ion toxicity.

### ***Na<sup>+</sup>***

Consistent with the results from chapter 2 and 3, the presence of Na<sup>+</sup> channels, Na<sup>+</sup>/K<sup>+</sup> ATP-ase and (2)Na<sup>+</sup>/H<sup>+</sup> exchangers have been previously suggested in adult *D. magna* (Bianchini and Wood, 2008). As ambient [Na<sup>+</sup>] increases, approaching LC50 values (Mount et al., 2016) hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] rises well above control values (chapter 2). Na<sup>+</sup> builds up in the hemolymph as individuals are no longer able to cope with elevated ambient [Na<sup>+</sup>]. TEP responses of hyperpolarization upon exposure to ouabain and depolarization upon exposure to 5 increasing concentrations of NaCl, Na<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>2</sub> and NaHCO<sub>3</sub> were observed. Depolarization occurred when ATP dependent processes were inhibited by CN<sup>-</sup> and [Na<sup>+</sup>] was increased simultaneously. These results indicate that active Na<sup>+</sup> transport via Na<sup>+</sup>/K<sup>+</sup> ATP-ase and diffusional gradients contribute to TEP in *D. magna* (chapter 3). Na<sup>+</sup>/H<sup>+</sup> exchanger activity is suggested from the

results of experiments measuring hemolymph pH and TEP in response to increased  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  (chapter 2, chapter 3).

In juveniles, direct  $\text{Na}^+$  uptake through the nuchal organ was confirmed (chapter 4). Uptake is significant and complete overturn of  $\text{Na}^+$  within the hemocoel can be achieved in ~37hrs. In neonates a proton pump-coupled  $\text{Na}^+$  channel plays an important role in  $\text{Na}^+$  uptake (Bianchini and Wood, 2008). This is consistent with our results of  $\text{Na}^+$  influx and  $\text{H}^+$  efflux through the nuchal organ. Future studies should focus on the effects of pharmacological blockers to confirm the role of  $\text{Na}^+$  channels,  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+$  ATP-ase and  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchangers in hemolymph ionoregulation and TEP maintenance in adults and the role of a proton pump-coupled  $\text{Na}^+$  channel in ion regulation in juveniles.

### **$\text{K}^+$**

$\text{K}^+$  uptake in adult daphnids is likely through  $\text{K}^+$  channels,  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+$  ATP-ase and  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+ / 2\text{Cl}^-$  exchangers (Bianchini and Wood, 2008). Daphnids exposed to elevated  $[\text{K}^+]$ , showed increases in hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$  up to 3-fold above control levels (chapter 2). Consistent with diffusive influx of  $\text{K}^+$ , TEP increased when ATP-dependent processes were inhibited and ambient  $[\text{K}^+]$  was increased. The same response was observed in rising concentrations of  $\text{KCl}$ ,  $\text{K}_2\text{SO}_2$  and  $\text{KHCO}_3$ .  $\text{BaCl}_2$ , a  $\text{K}^+$  channel inhibitor, also caused a change in TEP response (chapter 3). As previously noted, ouabain altered the TEP measurements indicating  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+$  ATP-ase activity. These results did not confirm or negate the presence of a  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+ / 2\text{Cl}^-$  cotransporter.

In embryos there is an efflux of  $\text{K}^+$  through the nuchal organ reflecting the formation of extracellular space from intracellular space. As embryos develop into neonates, there is a coincident influx of  $\text{K}^+$  possibly reflecting the expansion of intracellular space during development of tissues such as the gills, gut and epidermal cells.  $\text{K}^+$  transport in juveniles is

suspected to be through  $K^+$  channels and  $Na^+/K^+$  ATP-ase as they have a  $Na^+/Cl^-$  exchanger rather than a  $Na^+/K^+/2Cl^-$  cotransporter (Bianchini and Wood, 2008).

### *Cl<sup>-</sup>*

In increased ambient  $Cl^-$ , hemolymph  $[Cl^-]$  rose 1.2 times higher than control levels. Depolarization of TEP occurred in increased  $[Cl^-]$  and these effects remained when metabolism was inhibited with  $CN^-$ . In 1mM of DIDs, a  $Cl^-/(2)HCO_3^-$  exchanger inhibitor and 1mM DPC, a  $Cl^-$  channel blocker that may also block  $Cl^-/(2)HCO_3^-$  exchangers (Reuss et al., 1987), TEP became more negative. These results are unexpected when considering a  $Cl^-$  diffusion gradient, or a  $Na^+/K^+/2Cl^-$  cotransporter but were consistent with reported TEP in perfused, isolated *Uca tangeri* gills (Drews and Graszynski, 1987). In chapter 3 an electrogenic  $Cl^-/2HCO_3^-$  exchanger and likely  $Cl^-$  channels are proposed to play a role in  $Cl^-$  regulation and establishment of the TEP in adult *D. magna*.

In juveniles  $Cl^-$  moves through specific channels and  $Na^+/Cl^-$  exchangers (Bianchini and Wood, 2008). An efflux rather than an influx of  $Cl^-$  across the nuchal organ was observed and unexpected. This can be attributed to an anion surplus from high levels of  $HCO_3^-$  (Weber and Pirow, 2009), and negatively charged amino acids, peptides and proteins leading to an efflux of  $Cl^-$  across the nuchal organ.

### *Ca<sup>2+</sup>*

Dissolved  $Ca^{2+}$  is taken up from the environment and is very important in juvenile and adult *D. magna* as their carapace is largely reinforced by calcium salts (Tan and Wang, 2009). Particular transport mechanisms have yet to be described (Giardini et al., 2015) although electrogenic, active influx of  $Ca^{2+}$  in crayfish gills has been suggested (Kirschner, 1994).

Previous studies have shown that  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  decreases diffusive permeability and differentially decreases  $\text{Na}^+$  permeability relative to  $\text{Cl}^-$  permeability in freshwater fish as well as *D. magna* (Pane et al., 2003). Depolarization of TEP in response to increased  $\text{CaCl}_2$  and  $\text{CaSO}_4$  concentrations suggest that diffusional gradients of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  also contribute to TEP. Measurements of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  transport in embryos at the nuchal organ and body surface was negligible while  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  influx in neonates was noted but was not localized to the nuchal organ. Daphnids are efficient at  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  uptake because of the need to calcify the cuticle during development and post-moult.

### ***$\text{NH}_4^+$***

Increases in ambient  $[\text{NH}_4^+]$  did not alter TEP (chapter 3). Given that ammonia excretion in adults is increased at low ambient pH relative to the rate of excretion at neutral pH future studies should measure ammonia excretion in response to increased major ion concentrations (Al-Reasi et al., 2013). The nuchal organ, like many other ion transporting epithelia such as the fish gill and the anal papilla in mosquitos, plays a role in nitrogenous waste excretion (Donini and O'Donnell, 2005; Evans et al., 2005; Wright and Wood, 2009). The breakdown of protein from yolk granules into amino acids for energy production may explain the large efflux of  $\text{NH}_4^+$  across the nuchal organ that was observed in both embryos and neonates (chapter 4).

### ***Binary salts and ionoregulation in adult *D. magna*.***

Previous studies have shown that some cations can protect against toxicity caused by other cations, for example an increase in  $[\text{Ca}^{2+}]$  in the water has been shown to mitigate  $\text{Na}^+$  toxicity and increased  $[\text{Na}^+]$  in the water mitigates  $\text{K}^+$  toxicity (Mount et al., 2016).

***The effect of Ca<sup>2+</sup> on Na<sup>+</sup> regulation***

The relationship between Ca<sup>2+</sup> and Na<sup>+</sup> is complex and an increase in water [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] increases the LC50 value of NaCl (Mount et al., 2016). Previous findings show that Na<sup>+</sup> uptake is decreased in low [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] which is consistent with the findings in chapter 2. Low [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] is not associated with competitive interactions between Na<sup>+</sup> and H<sup>+</sup>, whereas high [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] is associated with a competitive reaction between Na<sup>+</sup> and H<sup>+</sup> (Glover and Wood, 2005; Havas et al., 1984). The mortality observed in low [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] may be due to decreased Na<sup>+</sup> influx, insufficient to compensate for the high rate of Na<sup>+</sup> depletion through passive ion loss to the external environment. Consistent with mitigation of Na<sup>+</sup> toxicity by Ca<sup>2+</sup>, a coincident increase in Ca<sup>2+</sup> and Na<sup>+</sup> mitigates the increase in hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] (chapter 2) (Mount et al., 2016).

The results from Ca<sup>2+</sup>/Na<sup>+</sup> experiments measuring TEP (appendix, figure 1A-C) are complex and potentially conflicting. TEP was measured in response to an increasing series of [Na<sup>+</sup>] with 0.04mM Ca<sup>2+</sup> in each test solution, ~25 times less than in DHTW. There was no correlation between TEP and increased [Na<sup>+</sup>] in water containing 0.04mM Ca<sup>2+</sup> or 0.4mM Ca<sup>2+</sup>. In low [Ca<sup>2+</sup>], the effect of [Na<sup>+</sup>] on TEP seen in DHTW (1mM Ca<sup>2+</sup>) was lost. [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] appears to influence the permeability of Na<sup>+</sup>, possibly affecting the paracellular pathway (Kirschner, 1994; Wheatly, 1999). It has been previously described that Na<sup>+</sup> uptake is dependent on ambient [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] and pH in *D. magna* (Glover and Wood, 2005). The results are consistent with Na<sup>+</sup> uptake being affected by altered [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] as changes in ambient [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] changed how TEP responded to increased [Na<sup>+</sup>]. In water containing 4mM Ca<sup>2+</sup>, a positive correlation was seen between TEP and [Na<sup>+</sup>]. The slope of 3.0mV/decade change in [Na<sup>+</sup>] compared to 11.01mV/decade change in [Na<sup>+</sup>] in DHTW (1mM Ca<sup>2+</sup>), indicates that there is a lower relative permeability to Na<sup>+</sup> in water containing 4mM Ca<sup>2+</sup>. These results are thus consistent with increased [Ca<sup>2+</sup>] being protective

over  $\text{Na}^+$  toxicity (Mount et al., 2016), in that in higher ambient  $[\text{Ca}^{2+}]$ , increased  $[\text{Na}^+]$  has less effect on TEP (appendix, figure 1A-C).

### ***The effect of $\text{Na}^+$ on $\text{K}^+$ regulation***

An increase in  $[\text{K}^+]$ , up to 10mM, with a simultaneous increase in water  $[\text{Na}^+]$  mitigates the increase in hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$ , a finding which is consistent with mitigation of  $\text{K}^+$  toxicity by  $\text{Na}^+$  (Mount et al., 2016). It appears that when ambient  $[\text{Na}^+]$  is increased, KCl exposure is less of a challenge to hemolymph  $\text{K}^+$  homeostasis. In 20mM KCl and 10mM NaCl there is an increase in both hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  and hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$  suggesting a link between regulation of hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  and hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$ . Membrane transporters linking the transport of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{K}^+$  have been suggested to contribute to ion regulation in adult *D. magna* including  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+$  ATP-ase and  $\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+/\text{2Cl}^-$  (Bianchini and Wood, 2008).

The slope of the relationship between TEP and  $[\text{K}^+]$  is significantly lower in 5 increasing  $[\text{K}^+]$  with an additional 10mM  $\text{Na}^+$  (1.36 mV/decade) than in the same 5 increasing  $[\text{K}^+]$  with no added  $\text{Na}^+$  (3 mV/decade) (appendix figure 1D). The lower slope is thus evidence of reduced  $\text{K}^+$  permeability in the presence of 10mM  $\text{Na}^+$  and is consistent with the protective effect of  $\text{Na}^+$  on the toxicity of  $\text{K}^+$  (Mount et al., 2016).

The relationships between  $\text{Na}^+/\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and  $\text{K}^+/\text{Na}^+$  are complex and further experiments are required to fully comprehend how binary salts interact and influence physiological responses to increased major ion concentrations.



### ***The Effect of the Conjugate Anion in Major Ion Toxicity***

Although there have been conflicting descriptions of the role of conjugate anions in major ion toxicity, different LC50 values have been reported for salts sharing the same cation paired with different anions (Mount et al., 1997; Mount et al., 2016). The results from chapter 2 and 3 suggest that while physiological disturbances caused by major ions may be cation dominated, conjugate anions do play a significant role based on both the changes in hemolymph ion concentrations and TEP responses. Animals exposed to 30mM NaCl for 24hrs showed a 1.2-fold increase in Cl<sup>-</sup> and a 1.5-fold increase in Na<sup>+</sup> (chapter 2), demonstrating that although the rise hemolymph [cation] is greater than the rise in hemolymph [anion], anion hemolymph regulation is likewise disturbed. The anion species altered both the time course and extent of changes in hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] when *D. magna* were exposed to Na<sup>+</sup> salts (Cl<sup>-</sup>, HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> and SO<sub>4</sub><sup>-</sup>) (chapter 2). Testing the protective effect of Ca<sup>2+</sup> on the elevation of hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>] revealed that the anion associated with Na<sup>+</sup> changed the extent of the elevation of hemolymph [Na<sup>+</sup>]. The TEP response for a 10-fold concentration change was significantly different between the three Na<sup>+</sup> salts (Cl<sup>-</sup>, HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> and SO<sub>4</sub><sup>-</sup>) tested (chapter 3). The TEP response for K<sup>+</sup> and Mg<sup>2+</sup> salts were also found to be significantly different between their respective anion groups (*i.e.* between Cl<sup>-</sup>, HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> and SO<sub>4</sub><sup>-</sup>). The effect of increased [Cl<sup>-</sup>] on TEP response was unexpected. If Cl<sup>-</sup> diffusional channels were the primary contributor to TEP the expected result from an increase in external [Cl<sup>-</sup>] would be hyperpolarization rather than depolarization. As Na<sup>+</sup>/K<sup>+</sup>/2Cl<sup>-</sup> and K<sup>+</sup>/Cl<sup>-</sup> exchangers are neutral, Cl<sup>-</sup> is likely contributing to TEP through an electrogenic Cl<sup>-</sup>/2HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup>

exchanger, which is consistent with the anion exchangers (e.g.  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$ ) that have been extensively described in freshwater crustaceans (Genovese et al., 2005; Lucu, 1990; Onken et al., 1991; Onken et al., 2000). The discrepancies between the change in hemolymph ion concentration and TEP response for salts with the same cation but different conjugate anions could reflect the contribution of that anion.

### ***Acid-Base Regulation in D. magna***

Acid-base regulation in *D. magna* appears to be complex and the results from chapter 2, 3 and 4 do not demonstrate a clear association between pH and the actions of one particular ion transporter. There are likely other mechanisms and combination of ion transporters working to establish and maintain acid-base balance. Cation exchangers (e.g.  $\text{K}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchanger and  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchangers) and anion exchangers (e.g.  $\text{Cl}^-/\text{HCO}_3^-$ ) are the primary transporters regulating acid-base balance in aquatic crustaceans (Genovese et al., 2005; Lucu, 1990; Onken et al., 1991). There are likely three primary exchangers working to maintain acid-base balance in adult *D. magna*;  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$ ,  $\text{K}^+/\text{H}^+$  and  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchangers (chapter 2, chapter 3).

A  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$  exchanger is likely contributing to the maintenance of acid-base balance in *D. magna* but not contributing to the rise in pH in animals exposed to 10mM KCl as there is no change in hemolymph  $[\text{Cl}^-]$ . In 30mM NaCl the decrease in pH at 24hrs could be attributed to greater uptake of  $\text{Cl}^-$ , as noted by an increase in hemolymph  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  and in turn an efflux of  $\text{HCO}_3^-$  potentially through an electrogenic  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$  exchanger (chapter 2). The response of a  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$  exchanger to an 20mM increase in  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  lends explanation to the decrease in hemolymph pH at 24hrs in 30mM NaCl that was not seen at 24hrs in 10mM KCl. Changes in TEP were larger when  $\text{Cl}^-$  was the associated anion. TEP responses in increased  $[\text{HCO}_3^-]$  are likely influenced by the change in pH, therefore, the transporters contributing to TEP in these

experiments maybe those involved in acid-base balance. An increase in water  $[\text{HCO}_3^-]$  from either  $\text{KHCO}_3$  or  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  would lead to decreased efflux of  $\text{HCO}_3^-$  through an electrogenic  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$  exchanger, causing TEP to shift negative. However, TEP responses are complicated by the activity of other exchangers.

The activity of a  $\text{K}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchanger is supported by hemolymph pH measurements in daphnids exposed to 10mM KCl (chapter 2) and TEP measurements in increasing  $[\text{KHCO}_3]$  (chapter 3). A  $\text{K}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchanger is indicated as individuals exposed to 10mM KCl had higher hemolymph  $[\text{K}^+]$  and lower hemolymph  $[\text{H}^+]$ , potentially contributing to the observed increase in internal pH. The pattern of pH change does not exactly parallel the time course changes in hemolymph concentrations of  $\text{K}^+$  or  $\text{Cl}^-$ , suggesting that there may be other mechanisms working to regulate internal pH and that hemolymph pH regulation is likely prioritized over  $\text{K}^+$  hemolymph regulation. The TEP response of hyperpolarization in increasing  $[\text{KHCO}_3]$  is likely due to electrogenic  $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$  and electroneutral  $\text{K}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchangers resulting in net inside negative potentials (appendix figure 2A). Increases in ambient  $[\text{Na}^+]$  have complex effects on *D. magna*. As in many other invertebrates, it has been suggested that  $\text{Na}^+$  uptake can be through an electroneutral  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchange as well as an electrogenic  $2\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchange (Glover and Wood, 2005). In 30mM NaCl, a sustained increase in hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  and  $[\text{Cl}^-]$  was observed and hemolymph pH stayed within control levels with a significant decrease at 24hr.  $\text{Na}^+$  uptake is saturable, and uptake is slowed when saturation is approaching. Hemolymph  $[\text{Na}^+]$  elevations therefore reduce the activity of  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchangers, which transport  $\text{Na}^+$  into the cells and  $\text{H}^+$  out, such that  $\text{H}^+$  may accumulate inside the animal decreasing hemolymph pH (Glover and Wood, 2005). TEP in  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  becomes more positive, rather than negative as seen in  $\text{KHCO}_3$ , possibly reflecting the contribution of electrogenic ( $\text{Cl}^-/2\text{HCO}_3^-$ ,  $2\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$ ) versus electroneutral ( $\text{K}^+/\text{H}^+$ ,

$\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$ ) exchangers (appendix figure 2B). The difference in TEP responses in  $\text{KHCO}_3$  and  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  may also be due to the effects of the changes in hemolymph pH on ion channels or paracellular conductance, and these effects may be different for  $\text{Na}^+$  versus  $\text{K}^+$ .

Freshwater animals are sensitive to changes in pH, specifically aquatic acidification which has caused the disappearance of fish, molluscs and crustaceans (Leivestad and Muniz, 1976). The breakdown of  $\text{Na}^+$  or  $\text{K}^+$  regulation through  $\text{K}^+/\text{H}^+$ ,  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchangers may be the mechanism of these mortalities (Vangenechten et al., 1989, Wood, 1989). Overall, my results do not show a clear association between pH regulation and hemolymph ion concentration or TEP response and are not consistent with a single mechanism of pH regulation but rather a combination of exchangers. One explanation is that *D. magna* prioritize the regulation of hemolymph pH even if this entails a rise of hemolymph ion concentrations.

In juveniles, the nuchal organ is involved in acid-base balance (chapter 4). The large efflux of  $\text{H}^+$  across the nuchal organ could indicate the activity of V-ATP-ase coupled  $\text{Na}^+$  uptake, a  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchanger or carbonic anhydrase activity which would hydrate metabolic  $\text{CO}_2$  passing out through the nuchal organ.

### ***Life history and provisioning of ions***

The primary ionoregulatory organs of adult daphnids (maxillary gland, gut and epiopodites) are different from those of juveniles who use the nuchal organ. Juvenile daphnids used in this thesis to investigate ionoregulatory mechanisms were produced through parthenogenesis, whereby eggs are released into the brood chamber, develop as embryos and emerge as free swimming neonates (Mittmann et al., 2014). The nuchal organ, like the epiopodites

have mitochondrion-rich ion transporting cells involved in osmoregulation. Unlike, *Monia brachiata*, *Polyphemus pediculus*, and *Bythotrephes longimanus* which have a closed brood chamber, daphnids have open brood chambers. They are generally unable to nourish embryos by secretion of nutrients into the marsupial liquid making the development of the nuchal organ significant (Aladin and Potts, 1995). However, ion measurements in empty, egg occupied, and embryo occupied brood chambers suggest maternal provisioning of some ions may be occurring (chapter 4). Ions released from the female lends explanation to elevated  $K^+$ ,  $Na^+$  and  $Cl^-$  in the empty brood chamber with respect to the bathwater. Lower  $Ca^{2+}$  in the empty brood chamber may be due to  $Ca^{2+}$  influx. The open brood chamber is in contact with the external water and ion concentrations could reflect the combined effects of diffusive exchange with the environment, ions released from the female, and uptake or release by the egg or embryo. Although it is suspected that the egg is impermeable to ions, increases in the concentrations of  $Na^+$ ,  $K^+$ ,  $Cl^-$  and  $Ca^{2+}$  in the egg occupied brood chamber could reduce passive ion loss from the egg itself. Consistent with our findings of complex patterns of  $Ca^{2+}$  within the brood chamber, a previous study has suggested maternal provisioning of  $Ca^{2+}$  based on the ability to trace maternal  $^{45}Ca$  to embryos (Giardini et al., 2015). It is possible that while the egg itself may not be permeable,  $Ca^{2+}$  uptake is sustained in the ionic and hormonal milieu within the brood chamber.

### ***Future Directions***

I set out to determine the effects of increased major ion concentrations in ambient water on hemolymph ion concentrations and TEP in adult *Daphnia magna*. Additionally, I investigated ion flux through the nuchal organ in juvenile *D. magna*. While the results from chapter 2 and 3 provide insight into the physiological responses that may correlate to toxicity and physiological

measurements to support the future development of EPRI's MIT model, it has highlighted uncertainties that should be the focus of future studies. The results from chapter 4 confirm ion transport through the nuchal organ in juvenile *D. magna* with the first measurements of near real time ion-flux.

Future hemolymph experiments could examine the effects of ion transport inhibitors and increased major ion concentrations. This will aid in determining the transporters involved in responding to the osmoregulatory challenge of increased major ions and how this affects hemolymph ion concentrations. Additionally, the effect of pH on Na<sup>+</sup> and K<sup>+</sup> hemolymph concentrations would give further information on the complex mechanism of acid-base balance in *D. magna*.

The results of chapter 3 reveal the differences between TEP regulation in *D. magna* and freshwater fish. Previous studies have identified differences in ion transporters that are functionally similar (*e.g.* H<sup>+</sup>/2Na<sup>+</sup> (or Ca<sup>2+</sup>)-exchanger in crustaceans differs from Na<sup>+</sup>/H<sup>+</sup>-exchanger in teleost fish) (Griffith et al., 2012). Our findings suggest that freshwater fish and daphnids regulate TEP quite differently. The mechanisms of TEP regulation in daphnids more closely relates to those in saltwater fish. TEP in freshwater fish is entirely a diffusion potential whereas both ATP dependent pumps and diffusion potential contribute to TEP in saltwater fish and freshwater daphnids. This difference between freshwater fish and daphnids may challenge the principles that regulatory models such as the EPRI MIT model is built on. As suggested with future hemolymph studies, an important next step would be TEP experiments that focus on identification of ion transporters that contribute to TEP and are affected by increased major ions. Additional ion transporter blockers could be used to confirm transporters contributing to TEP, for example phenamil and ethyl isopropyl amiloride (EIPA) may indicate the diffusive transport

of  $\text{Na}^+$  through  $\text{Na}^+$  channels and  $\text{Na}^+/\text{H}^+$  exchangers, respectively. Likewise, further investigation of acid-base balance using TEP measurements in solutions of  $\text{NaCl}$ ,  $\text{KCl}$ ,  $\text{NaHCO}_3$  and  $\text{KHCO}_3$  in varying pH would be beneficial. Changing the pH of the bathing solution would alter the TEP response, reflecting the change in activity of the transporters. For example, TEP measured in the previously tested 5  $[\text{Na}^+]$  in low pH rather than a neutral pH would likely be less positive. A broader scope of binary salt experiments may clarify the relationship between ambient  $\text{Na}^+/\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and  $\text{K}^+/\text{Na}^+$  and physiological disturbances. Our hemolymph and TEP measurements provide the first physiological measurements of these end points in *D. magna*.

Future studies of the nuchal organ should also focus on determining, through pharmacological blockers, the ion transporters involved in ion flux through the nuchal organ. Further assessment of the role of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  and the influence of water chemistry (pH,  $\text{HCO}_3^-$ , hardness) and temperature may be relevant in considering possible impacts of freshwater acidification resulting from anthropogenic increases in atmospheric  $\text{CO}_2$ . As juveniles are more sensitive than adult *D. magna* it would be valuable to measure ion flux through the nuchal organ while exposing juveniles to increased major ion concentrations and changes in ambient  $\text{P}_{\text{CO}_2}$  to determine how ion transport is affected during osmoregulatory stress.

Evaluating the physiological responses to increased ambient ion concentrations and mechanisms of major ion toxicity, including the ion transporters involved, furthers the understanding of ionoregulatory mechanisms and the integration of such knowledge into regulating pollution by major ions. Predictive models such as the EPRI MIT model will aid in establishing environmental regulations for major ions in aquatic ecosystems, but development of these models requires extensive physiological data.

## REFERENCES

- Al-Reasi, H. A., Yusuf, U., Smith, D. S. and Wood, C. M.** (2013). The effect of dissolved organic matter (DOM) on sodium transport and nitrogenous waste excretion of the freshwater cladoceran (*Daphnia magna*) at circumneutral and low pH. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol. - C Toxicol. Pharmacol.* **158**, 207–215.
- Aladin, N. V. and Potts, W. T. W.** (1995). Osmoregulatory capacity of the Cladocera. *J. Comp. Physiol. B* **164**, 671–683.
- Bianchini, A. and Wood, C. M.** (2008). Sodium uptake in different life stages of crustaceans: the water flea *Daphnia magna* Strauss. *J. Exp. Biol.* **211**, 539–547.
- Donini, A. and O'Donnell, M. J.** (2005). Analysis of Na<sup>+</sup>, Cl<sup>-</sup>, K<sup>+</sup>, H<sup>+</sup> and NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup> concentration gradients adjacent to the surface of anal papillae of the mosquito *Aedes aegypti*: Application of self-referencing ion-selective microelectrodes. *J. Exp. Biol.* **208**, 603–610.
- Drews, G. and Graszynski, K.** (1987). The transepithelial potential difference in the gills of the fiddler crab, *Uca tangeri*: Influence of some inhibitors. *J. Comp. Physiol. B Biochem. Syst. Environ. Physiol.* **157**, 345–353.
- Evans, D. H., Piermarini, P. M. and Choe, K. P.** (2005). The multifunctional fish gill: Dominant site of gas exchange, osmoregulation, acid-base regulation, and excretion of nitrogenous waste. *Physiol. Rev.* **85**, 97–177.
- Fox HM** (1952) Anal and oral intake of water by Crustacea. *J Exp Biol* **29**:583-599



- Genovese, G., Ortiz, N., Urcola, M. R. and Luquet, C. M.** (2005). Possible role of carbonic anhydrase, V-H<sup>+</sup>-ATPase, and Cl<sup>-</sup>/HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> exchanger in electrogenic ion transport across the gills of the euryhaline crab *Chasmagnathus granulatus*. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol. - A Mol. Integr. Physiol.* **142**, 362–369.
- Giardini, J.-L., Yan, N. D. and Heyland, A.** (2015). Consequences of calcium decline on the embryogenesis and life history of *Daphnia magna*. *J. Exp. Biol.* **218**, 2005–2014.
- Glover, C. N. and Wood, C. M.** (2005). Physiological characterisation of a pH- and calcium-dependent sodium uptake mechanism in the freshwater crustacean, *Daphnia magna*. *J. Exp. Biol.* **208**, 951–959.
- Griffith, M. B., Norton, S. B., Alexander, L. C., Pollard, A. I. and LeDuc, S. D.** (2012). The effects of mountaintop mines and valley fills on the physicochemical quality of stream ecosystems in the central Appalachians: A review. *Sci. Total Environ.* **417–418**, 1–12.
- Havas, M., Hutchinson, T. C. and Likens, G. E.** (1984). Effect of low pH on sodium regulation in two species of *Daphnia*. *Can. J. Zool.* **62**, 1965–1970.
- Kirschner, L. B.** (1994). Electrogenic action of calcium on crayfish gill. *J. Comp. Physiol. B* **164**, 215–221.
- Leivestad, H. and Muniz, I. P.** (1976). Fish kill at low pH in a Norwegian river. *Nature* **259**, 391–392.
- Lockwood, APM.** (1967) Aspects of the physiology of Crustacea. Gupta BL, Moreton RB (eds) Freeman, San Francisco, California
- Lockwood APM** (1977) Transport of ions and water in animals. *Academic Press, London*, 673-707

- Lucu, Ā.** (1990). Review Ionic Regulatory Mechanisms. **9**, 297–306.
- Mantel, L.H., Farmer, L.L.** (1983) Osmotic and ionic regulation. In: Bliss DE (ed) *The Biology of Crustacea*, Internal anatomy and physiological regulation. Academic Press, New York, London, **5**:53-161
- Mittmann, B., Ungerer, P., Klann, M., Stollewerk, A. and Wolff, C.** (2014). Development and staging of the water flea *Daphnia magna* (Straus, 1820; Cladocera, Daphniidae) based on morphological landmarks. *Evodevo* **5**,.
- Potts WTW, Parry G** (1964) Osmotic and ionic regulation in animals. *Pergamon Press*, Oxford, London.
- Mount, D. R., Gulley, D. D., Hockett, J. R., Garrison, T. D. and Evans, J. M.** (1997). Statistical models to predict the toxicity of major ions to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*, *Daphnia magna* and *Pimephales promelas* (fathead minnows). *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **16**, 2009–2019.
- Mount, D. R., Erickson, R. J., Highland, T. L., Hockett, J. R., Hoff, D. J., Jenson, C. T., Norberg-King, T. J., Peterson, K. N., Polaske, Z. M. and Wisniewski, S.** (2016). The acute toxicity of major ion salts to *Ceriodaphnia dubia*: I. influence of background water chemistry. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **35**, 3039–3057.
- Onken, H., Graszynski, K. and Zeiske, W.** (1991). Na<sup>+</sup>-independent, electrogenic Cl<sup>-</sup> uptake across the posterior gills of the Chinese crab (*Eriocheir sinensis*): Voltage-clamp and microelectrode studies. *J. Comp. Physiol. B* **161**, 293–301.
- Onken, H., Schöbel, A., Kraft, J. and Putzenlechner, M.** (2000). Active NaCl absorption across split lamellae of posterior gills of the Chinese crab *Eriocheir sinensis*: Stimulation by eyestalk extract. *J. Exp. Biol.* **203**, 1373–1381.

- Pane, E. F., Smith, C., Mcgeer, J. C. and Wood, C. M.** (2003). Mechanisms of acute and chronic waterborne nickel toxicity in the freshwater cladoceran, *Daphnia magna*. *Environ. Sci. Technol.* **37**, 4382–4389.
- Reuss, L., Costantin, J. and Bazile, J.** (1987). exchange in *Necturus* gallbladder epithelium. *Am. J. cell Physiol.*
- Robertson, J.D.** (1960) Osmotic and ionic regulation. In: Waterman TH (ed) *Physiology of Crustacea*, Academic Press, New York, **1**:317-339
- Rudy PP** (1967) Water permeability in selected decapod crustacea. *Comp Biochem Physiol* **22**:581-589.
- Tan, Q. G. and Wang, W. X.** (2009). The influences of ambient and body calcium on cadmium and zinc accumulation in *Daphnia magna*. *Environ. Toxicol. Chem.* **27**, 1605–1613.
- Vangenechten, J. H. D., Witters, H. and Vanderborght, O. L. J.** (1989). Laboratory studies on invertebrate survival and physiology in acid waters. In *Acid Toxicity and Aquatic Animals* (ed. R. Morris, E. W. Taylor, D. J. A. Brown and J. A. Brown), pp. 153-169. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press
- Weber, A. K. and Pirow, R.** (2009). Physiological responses of *Daphnia pulex* to acid stress. *BMC Physiol.* **9**, 1–25.
- Wheatly, M. G.** (1999). Calcium homeostasis in crustacea: The evolving role of branchial, renal, digestive and hypodermal epithelia. *J. Exp. Zool.* **283**, 620–640.
- Wood, C.M.** (1989). The physiological problems of fish in acid waters. In: *Acid Toxicity and Aquatic Animals, Society for Experimental Biology Seminar Series*. Ed. by R. Morris, D.J.A. Brown, E.W. Taylor, and J.A. Brown. Cambridge University Press. pp 125-148.

**Wright, P. A. and Wood, C. M.** (2009). A new paradigm for ammonia excretion in aquatic animals: Role of rhesus (RH) glycoproteins. *J. Exp. Biol.* **212**, 2303–2312.

APPENDIX

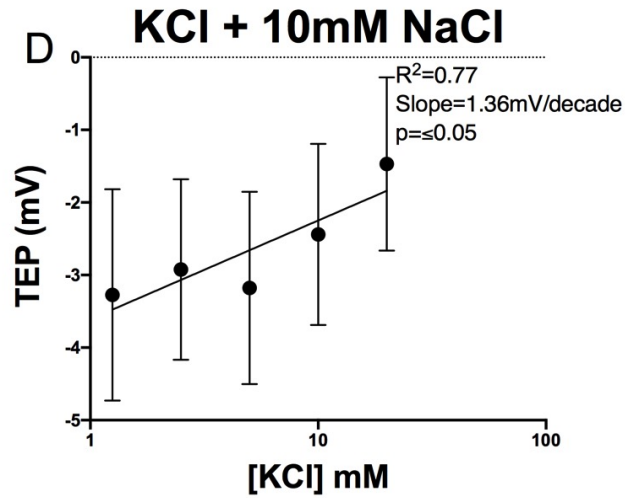
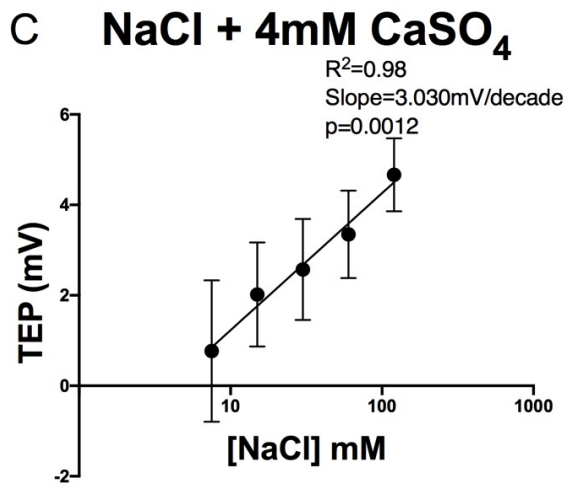
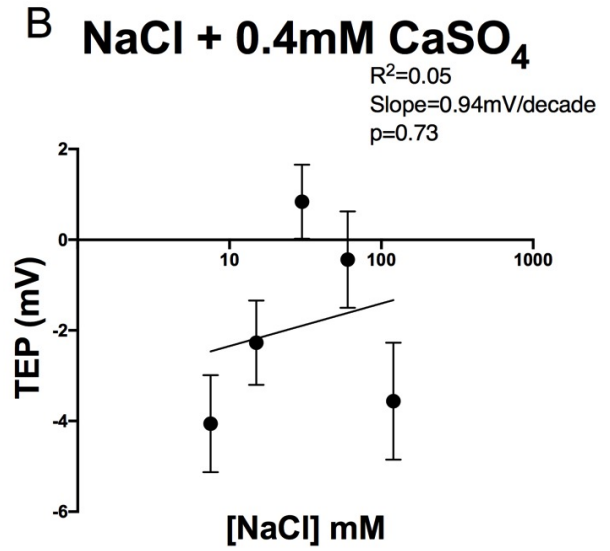
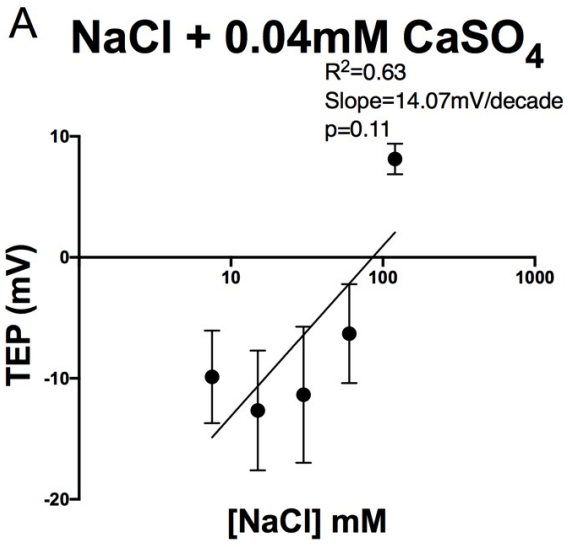
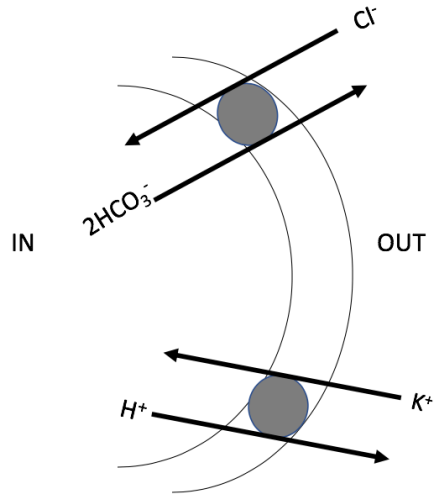


Figure 5-1. The effects of binary salt solutions on TEP in *D. magna*. Logarithmic scale with linear regression, significant correlation indicated by  $p \leq 0.05$  (A) 7.5mM NaCl + 0.04mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 15mM NaCl + 0.04mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 30mM NaCl + 0.04mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 60mM NaCl + 0.04mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 120mM NaCl + 0.04mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>. N=7. (B) 7.5mM NaCl + 0.4mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 15mM NaCl + 0.4mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 30mM NaCl + 0.4mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 60mM NaCl + 0.4mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 120mM NaCl + 0.4mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>. N=6. (C) 7.5mM NaCl + 4mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 15mM NaCl + 4mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 30mM NaCl + 4mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 60mM NaCl + 4mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>, 120mM NaCl + 4mM Ca<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>. N=6. (D) 1.25mM KCl + 10mM NaCl, 2.5mM KCl + 10mM NaCl, 5mM KCl + 10mM NaCl, 10mM KCl + 10mM NaCl, 20mM KCl + 10mM NaCl. N=6.

**A High [KHCO<sub>3</sub>] Outside**



**B High [NaHCO<sub>3</sub>] Outside**

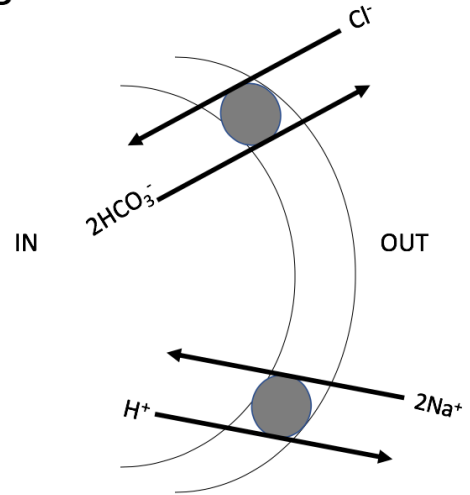


Figure 5-2. Schema of potential transporters contributing to TEP response in high  $[\text{KHCO}_3]$  and high  $[\text{NaHCO}_3]$ . (A) In high  $[\text{KHCO}_3]$  the reduction in  $\text{Cl}/2\text{HCO}_3^-$  removes depolarization from outward movement of negative charge, so TEP shifts negative. (B) In high  $[\text{NaHCO}_3]$  the reduction in  $\text{Cl}/2\text{HCO}_3^-$  removes depolarization from outward movement of negative charge, but  $2\text{Na}^+/\text{H}$  exchange is still depolarizing, so TEP shifts positive.